Library
University of Pittsburgh
*Darlington Memorial Library*

Class.....

Book.....

3 1735 060 442 765

5952291

A

# CAMPAIGN IN NEW MEXICO.

A

# CAMPAIGN IN NEW MEXICO

WITH

# COLONEL DONIPHAN.

BY

FRANK S. EDWARDS,
A VOLUNTEER.

WITH A MAP OF THE ROUTE, AND A TABLE OF THE DISTANCES TRAVERSED.

PHILADELPHIA:
CAREY AND HART.
1847.

E405

Entered according to the Act of Congress, in the year 1847, by

CAREY AND HART,

in the Clerk's Office of the District Court for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania.

PHILADELPHIA:
T. K. AND P. G. COLLINS, PRINTERS.

THE AUTHOR

AFFECTIONATELY DEDICATES

THIS WORK

TO

HIS MOTHER.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
University of Pittsburgh Library System

http://www.archive.org/details/campaigninnewmex00edwa

# PREFACE.

The author cannot better introduce his work than by giving a copy of an article from the New York Evening Post, which its senior editor, William Cullen Bryant, Esquire, kindly allows him thus to use:

## "XENOPHON AND DONIPHAN.

"These are the names of two military commanders who have made the most extraordinary marches known in the annals of the warfare of their times. Col. Xenophon, as in modern phrase he has justly a right to be called, lived about one hundred years earlier than the Christian era. Born in Greece, and educated under Socrates as a favorite pupil, he, at the age of nearly forty years, joined a regiment of Greeks, who had enlisted under Cyrus the younger for a campaign, as it was pretended, against the Pisidians, but, in reality, against Persia, as the Greeks soon discovered after their march had

begun. The object of Cyrus, as our readers well know, was to dethrone his brother, the King of Persia. After a long march through Asia Minor, Syria, and the sandy tract east of the Euphrates, the two brothers met at Cunaxa, not far from Babylon. Cyrus fell in the almost bloodless battle that ensued, his barbarian troops were discouraged and dispersed, and the Greeks were left alone in the centre of the Persian empire. The Greek officers were soon massacred by the treachery of the Persians. Xenophon stepped forward, and soon became one of the most active leaders; and, under his judicious guidance, the Greeks effected their retreat northward across the high lands of Armenia, and arrived at Trebisond, on the southeast coast of the Black Sea.

"From thence they proceeded to Chrysopolis, opposite Constantinople. Both Colonel Xenophon and the regiment, consisting of about five hundred men, were greatly distressed, having lost almost everything excepting their lives and their arms. The length of the entire march of the Greek force, as nearly as we can now estimate it, was three thousand four hundred and sixty-five English miles. It was accomplished in fifteen months, and a large part of it through an unknown, mountainous and hostile country and in an inclement season. The history of this march has survived the ravages of two thousand years; and, as one of the best productions of a Greek scholar, is now used as a text-book in our schools.

"Turning now to the wonderful march of Colonel Doniphan, we find the first regiment of Missouri mounted volunteers mustered into the service of the United States at Fort Leavenworth, on the sixth of June last year, and, on the 22d of the same month, they commenced their march across the plains for Mexico. After a march of fifty-seven days' duration they entered Santa Fé. On the 16th of the present month," (June, 1847,) "we find this regiment at New Orleans, about to be discharged, as their enlistment for a year was nearly expired. In the mean time this body of men has fought three battles, viz., Bracito, Sacramento and El Poso. That of Bracito was on Christmas day, and opened an entrance into El Paso del Norte. The Mexicans had twelve hundred and fifty men and one piece of artillery; the Americans four hundred and twenty-five infantry—the piece of cannon was captured, and the Mexican army entirely destroyed. That of Sacramento was fought on the 28th of February. This battle—one of the most remarkable in the war—is familiar through the reports of Col. Doniphan and other field officers. The battle of El Poso was fought about the 13th May, by the advanced guard under Capt Reid —the Americans had twenty-five men and the Camanches sixty-five. The Indians were routed, and left seventeen bodies on the field. Three hundred and fifty head of cattle, twenty-five Mexican prisoners, and a great deal of Mexican plunder were captured.

"The battle of Sacramento lasted three hours and a half; and the slaughter of the Mexican army continued until night put an end to the chase. The men returned to the battle-field after dark, completely worn out and exhausted with fatigue. The Mexicans lost 300 men killed on the field, and a large number of wounded, perhaps 400 or 500, and 60 or 70 prisoners, together with a vast quantity of provisions, several thousand dollars in money, 50,000 head of sheep, 1,500 head of cattle, 100 mules, 20 wagons, 25 or 30 carts, 25,000 lbs. ammunition, 11 pieces of cannon, mostly brass six pounders, 6 wall pieces, 100 stand of arms, 100 stand of colors, and many other things of less note.

"This body of men conquered the states of New Mexico and Chihuahua, and traversed Durango and New Leon. In this march, they travelled more than six thousand miles, consuming twelve months. During all this time not one word of information reached them from the government, nor any order whatsoever; they neither received any supplies of any kind nor one cent of pay. They lived exclusively on the country through which they passed; and supplied themselves with powder and balls by capturing them from the enemy. From Chihuahua to Matamoras, a distance of nine hundred miles, they marched in forty-five days, bringing with them seventeen pieces of heavy artillery as trophies.

"It must be confessed, that in many very important

particulars, these two expeditions differ from each other. One was the march of a conqueror, the other was the retreat of an inferior force. One was made on horseback, and the other on foot and at an inclement season of the year. One was made at an early age of the world, when military science was undeveloped, the other was made with all the advantages of modern improvements. But our object is not so much to draw a comparison between these two expeditions as to notice the circumstances that these two men, whose names are in sound so similar, have each performed the most wonderful march in the annals of warfare. If Col. Doniphan will now imitate the example of Col. Xenophon, and give to the world as charming and as perfect a history of his expedition as the latter has done, mankind, two thousand years hence, will admire and honor him."

In the absence of such a charming and perfect work from Colonel Doniphan, a young volunteer lays this imperfect account of the expedition before the public.

# CONTENTS.

PREFACE, - - - - - - - - - - - - vi

## CHAPTER I.

Texas and her boundary. Army of the West and the author's volunteering at St. Louis. A *coup d'œil.* The prairies. Indian woman and her child. A rain-storm. The son of the murdered Chavis. Swarm of annoying insects. Buffaloes and buffalo meat. Fish in the prairies. A volunteer buried. Sand-hills and their appearance owing to sunlight. Gusts of hot wind. Wolves. A volunteer in a fit likely to have been shot. Indian fear of cannon. Dead Indian chief in a tree. The dried body of an Indian walking. Prairie-dog towns and rattlesnakes, - - - - - - - - - 17

## CHAPTER II.

Rendezvous of the army near Bent's Fort. Soldiers put on short allowance. Slapjacks. Number of troops. A suspicious Mexican shown the camp and dismissed. Hunters. Antonio, his lasso and silver mounted saddle. The Rocky Mountains. A thunder storm. First Mexican settlement. Expected fight. Son of General Salazar taken. San Miguel del Vada. Pecos, an Aztec town, and its traditions and

immense bones. A Catholic mule. Santa Fé, its palace and its calaboose. Shops for the traders. Kendall's gun. Burying Mexican children. Inhabitants described. Jars. Tortillas and Atole. Donkeys. Mules and their title deeds. Mustangs and a particular cream colored stallion Mode of breaking the wild horse, - - - 36

## CHAPTER III.

Ugly old women. Cigaritos. Game of monte. Grazing ground. Reconnoissance of General Kearney down the Rio Grande, and appointment of George Bent, Esquire, as Civil Governor. San Domingo and the Puebla Indians. Albuquerque. Armijo. The Priests. Valentia and its vineyards, and soldiers buying fruit of the Indians. Tomae and a religious celebration. A fandango. Return, and bilious fever. Bringing in of Apache chiefs. Making sugar from cornstalks. Wheat harvest. Houses of Indians entered by a ladder. Priestly mummery on the disappearance of the ears of growing corn. Colonel Doniphan goes South. A theatre started by the soldiers. Men picked out to join Colonel Doniphan. Waking in the snow. Author buying corn of a priest. Buying sheep of another who was to catch and deliver them. *Lightning rod.* The Missourian and his "buckram" tents and big wagons. Join Colonel Doniphan. A slight sketch of him. The journey of death. Soap weed. The traders. A Scotchman taken, supposed to be a spy. Three unburied bodies. Sheep, and little flesh upon them, - - - - - - - - 58

## CHAPTER IV.

Christmas day. The enemy and a surprise, and the Battle of Bracito. Women in the battle. Alarms. Enter the City of El Paso. The traders do business. Señor Ponce and supplies. Mexican wine and brandy, and the effect of the latter. The priest Ortis. The Scotch-

man proves to be a scoundrel. Scene of former treachery, and death of a treacherous governor. Apache Indians and their forays. James Kirker. Oxen and mule stolen. Lieutenant Hinton pursues and brings in a scalp and the stolen animals. Wheat mill made entirely of wood. Mexican cattle; and buying some of a prisoner. Baked pumpkins. Colonel Doniphan and a stolen pig. Bizarre appearance of the troops. Force increased. Presidio del San Elecario, and a church with its dressed-up images. A fat priest and his extortions in a case of marriage, - - - - - - - - - - 82

## CHAPTER V.

A start for Chihuahua. Mail with letters from Santa Fé. Bent's murder, and the true cause of it. Doniphan and the traders. Lake of ducks. A seasonable rain. A warm spring. Carrizal. Wind storm. Another warm spring. Expectation, and an alarm. Grass catches fire and runs up the mountain. Rumor of Mexicans near. Another fire and danger. Enemy not far off. Major Owens takes charge of the wagons. A Mexican spy chased. Picket guard drives in advanced guard of the enemy. Army moves out in solid square. A reconnoitre. The enemy. Doniphan resolves on an attack. The battle of Sacramento; and its results, - - - - - 102

## CHAPTER VI.

Chihuahua. The bull ring. The Plaza. The Congress Hall. Cathedral. Funeral rites over Major Owens. Mexican naked pet dogs. Chapel of San Francisco. Monument to Hidalgo. Splashes of blood on the pavement. Negro story. Bread, cakes and butter. Architectural freak in building an aqueduct. Dexterity in spinning. Danger among gun powder. The mint. Mr. Potts and his threats. A council called. "Sarah and the children." Start for Parras. Orders

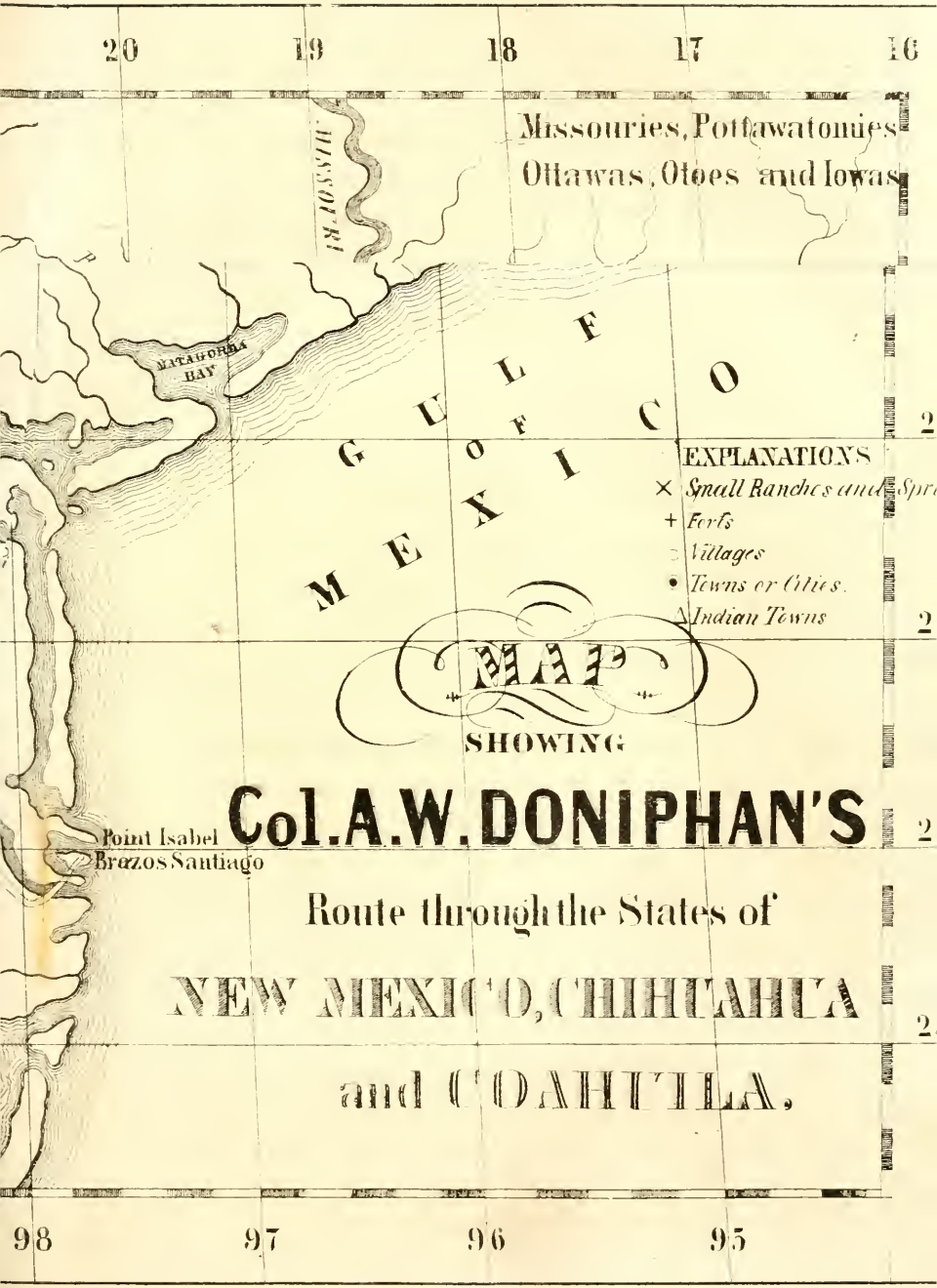
to join General Taylor. Difference between rich and poor. Lizards. Rancho and dead bodies. Santa Cruz. The liquor called Mezcal. Guajaquilla. San Berrado. A disappearing spring. Fort Pelayo surprised. Mapimi, and the inhabitants' alarm, and Mexican force near. Lights on the mountains. Traders alarmed. Rancho of El Poso and fight with the Lipans. Medicine-man's skull. Parras, and a thief. Brutal attack on a soldier, and Mexican wounded, 121

## CHAPTER VII.

Orders to proceed south. San Juan. General Wool, and was there such a man? Battle field of Buena Vista. Mexican shells. The buried Mexicans. Falsehood of Santa Anna. General Wool and a review. Compliments; and plain speaking. Saltillo. The prettiest girl. Mexican women. A regular soldier's ignorance. Bishop's palace and Monterey. Walnut Springs. General Taylor. Doniphan's account to Taylor of the battle of Sacramento. Leave Walnut Springs. Horrible sight of the remains of the wagon-train surprised by Urrea. Dead Mexican, and how killed. John Smith, a Texian ranger. Brutality of the rangers; and execution of a brave Mexican. Camargo and its canvas houses. A man shot; and revenge. Armadillos, and a story. Description of the soil and its productions. Steamboat seen once again. The Rio Grande and its windings. Burning of saddles, &c. Embarkation and home, - - - - - - - 144

## APPENDIX.

No. I.—Semi-Official Report of the Battle of Bracito, - - 169
No. II.—Official Report of the Battle of Sacramento, - - 172
No. III.—Mexican Government Extra, showing the American Force, - - - - - - - - - - 178
No. IV.—Table of Distances traversed, - - - - - 180


20
19
18
17
16
Missouries, Pottawatomies
Ottawas, Otoes and Iowas
MISSOURI R.
MATAGORDA BAY
GULF OF MEXICO
EXPLANATIONS
× Small Ranches and Spri
+ Forts
Villages
• Towns or Cities.
Indian Towns
MAP
SHOWING
Point Isabel
Brazos Santiago
Col. A. W. DONIPHAN'S
Route through the States of
NEW MEXICO, CHIHUAHUA
and COAHUILA.
98
97
96
95

of Pennsylª

to join General Taylor. Difference between rich and poor. Lizards. Rancho and dead bodies. Santa Cruz. The liquor called Mezcal. Guajaquilla. San Berrado. A disappearing spring. Fort Pelayo surprised. Mapimi, and the inhabitants' alarm, and Mexican force near. Lights on the mountains. Traders alarmed. Rancho of El Poso and fight with the Lipans. Medicine-man's skull. Parras, and a thief. Brutal attack on a soldier, and Mexican wounded, 121

## CHAPTER VII.

Orders to proceed south. San Juan. General Wool, and was there such a man? Battle field of Buena Vista. Mexican shells. The buried Mexicans. Falsehood of Santa Anna. General Wool and a review. Compliments; and plain speaking. Saltillo. The prettiest girl. Mexican women. A regular soldier's ignorance. Bishop's palace and Monterey. Walnut Springs. General Taylor. Doniphan's account to Taylor of the battle of Sacramento. Leave Walnut Springs. Horrible sight of the remains of the wagon-train surprised by Urrea. Dead Mexican, and how killed. John Smith, a Texian ranger. Brutality of the rangers; and execution of a brave Mexican. Camargo and its canvas houses. A man shot; and revenge. Armadillos, and a story. Description of the soil and its productions. Steamboat seen once again. The Rio Grande and its windings. Burning of saddles, &c. Embarkation and home, - - - - - - - 144

## APPENDIX.

No. I.—Semi-Official Report of the Battle of Bracito, - - 169
No. II.—Official Report of the Battle of Sacramento, - - 172
No. III.—Mexican Government Extra, showing the American Force, - - - - - - - - - - 178
No. IV.—Table of Distances traversed, - - - - - 180

Pawnees, Kansas and Otoes
Missourries, Pottawatomies
Ottawas, Otoes and Iowas
Utah Indians
Navajos
Navajo Indians
Apaches Mimbrenos
Apaches
Mescaleros.
Chactaws.
Cumanches.
Llano Estacado
or
Staked Plain.
CANADIAN RIVER
ARKANSAS R.
MISSOURI
TEXAS
CHIHUAHUA
DURANGO
COAHUILA
GULF OF MEXICO
Independence
Santa Fe
Taos
Albuquerque
Chihuahua
Durango
Parras
Monclova
Presidio del Norte
Laredo
San Antonio de Bexar
Corpus Christi
Matagorda Bay
Galveston Bay
Sabine River
Red River
Arkansas River
Rio Grande
Rio Grande del Norte
Rio Nazas
Rio Florido
Rio Conchas
Rio Pecos
Rio Colorado
Rio Brazos
Rio Trinidad
Rio Guadalupe
Rio Nueces
Rio San Fernando
Rio Sabinas
Rio Salado
Rio Puerco
Rio Verde
Rio Gila
Rio Bravo
Rio Mimbres
Rio Pinos
Rio Vermejo
Rio Purgatoire
Rio Napestle
Rio Cimarron
Rio Jornada
Rio Mora
Rio Pecos
Rio Colorado
Rio Brazos
Rio Trinidad
Rio Guadalupe
Rio Nueces
Rio San Fernando
Rio Sabinas
Rio Salado
Rio Puerco
Rio Verde
Rio Gila
Rio Bravo
Rio Mimbres
Rio Pinos
Rio Vermejo
Rio Purgatoire
Rio Napestle
Rio Cimarron
Rio Jornada
Rio Mora
EXPLANATIONS
Small Ranchos
Forts
Villages
Towns or Cities
Indian Towns
SHEWING
Col. A.W. DONIPHAN'S
Route through the States of
NEW MEXICO, CHIHUAHUA
and COAHUILA.
From 24 Washing 25 ton,
West 101 Green 100 wich.

# A CAMPAIGN

WITH

# COL. DONIPHAN.

## CHAPTER I.

Texas and her boundary. Army of the West and the author's volunteering at St. Louis. A *coup d'œil*. The prairies. Indian woman and her child. A rain-storm. The son of the murdered Chavis. Swarm of annoying insects. Buffaloes and buffalo meat. Fish in the prairies. A volunteer buried. Sand-hills and their appearance owing to sunlight. Gusts of hot wind. Wolves. A volunteer in a fit likely to have been shot. Indian fear of cannon. Dead Indian chief in a tree. The dried body of an Indian walking. Prairie-dog towns and rattlesnakes.

When the Texian revolutionary army, after their many victories under the command of General Sam Houston, halted on the banks of the Rio Grande, a council of officers was called, to determine what should be the boundary of the new republic. All the officers present, with the single exception of Houston, advised that the chain of mountains, lying about one hundred miles west of the Rio Grande, should be adopted as the western boundary line: thus em-

bracing the rich and thickly-settled valley of the river; but Houston overruled their decision, and insisted that the river itself should be the line, from its mouth on the Gulf of Mexico, as far north as the 39° of latitude, from thence eastwardly, taking the old boundary of the state of New Mexico as far as the Arkansas River, which it was to follow to the 100° of longitude, thence directly southward to Red River, and, after following the windings of which for some distance, to run along the western boundary of Louisiana to the Gulf.

The line proposed by the junior officers of the council would have embraced the whole of the states of New Mexico and Coahuila, as well as Texas—while that insisted on by Houston, and which was finally adopted, divided each of the former about the middle. The object of carrying the line so far north at the western corner of the Territory, was in order to include the rich valley of Taos, which contains, among other places, the city of Santa Fé, well known as the headquarters for the immense trade which is carried on, by means of caravans, between the northern parts of Mexico and the United States. This trade is principally managed by citizens of Missouri, where all these trading expeditions are fitted out and dispatched.

The Texian government had enough to occupy them in resisting the incursions of Mexico in the south, and, therefore, could not find time to subjugate the more northern part of their territory. So that this part remained, until the year one thousand eight hundred and forty-six, in the possession and under the dominion of the Mexican government; and although, when Texas was received as one of the United

States, it was accepted with the boundary which I have stated, yet, not until the numerous annoyances of the Mexicans had forced our government to post, on the banks of the Rio Grande, the "Army of Occupation," was the important trade carried on between Missouri and Santa Fé considered worthy of protection, and, then, only in connection with the plan already determined upon for the opening campaign in Mexico.

The governor of New Mexico, Manuel Armijo, had subjected the American traders to numerous extortions; for instance, collecting a duty of five hundred dollars on each wagon load of goods. Now this, as the goods mostly sold by them were the coarser kinds, was a serious imposition.

To remedy this state of things, and also to carry out a very important part of the plan of operations resolved upon by our government in its then warlike position against Mexico, the President of the United States ordered General Kearney, an old and tried officer, whose achievements in Florida are known, to raise a sufficient number of volunteers, although not to exceed three thousand, which, being united with such regulars as might then be at the post on the Missouri river called Fort Leavenworth, were to form an army to be called the "Army of the West." With this small body he was to cross the western prairies and take possession of New Mexico, making Santa Fé, which is the capital, the centre of his operations.

This expedition was not unfraught with danger: not only were the troops to cross nearly one thousand miles of uninhabited prairie, subject to annoyance from hostile Indians,

and run the chance of starvation should their supplies of food be, by any means, cut off, but they were ordered to hold the country, after they had conquered it, well assured that no reinforcements would be sent out. General Kearney was also empowered to proceed to California after subjugating the Mexicans.

He, in obedience to these orders, called upon the Governor of Missouri for one thousand volunteers, to be raised from the different river counties of the state.

One battalion, to consist of two companies, was to serve as light artillery and the rest as mounted riflemen. The Governor, in apportioning out this requisition, called on the county of St. Louis to furnish the separate battalion of artillery, dividing the rest of the draft among the several counties north of it.

Perhaps no place could be found which would so readily respond to such a call as St. Louis: for, it being the point where the Santa Fé traders procure their goods, it is a common thing to observe their arrival with numerous packages of specie, which they freely use in making their purchases. This naturally gives the idea of vast mines of gold and silver at Santa Fé; and the young men of all classes were eager to go—indeed, it became a question who must be left; as, besides gold and silver and visions of flowery prairies, buffalo hunting and Indian skirmishing, General Kearney was well known to be a kind officer to his men, although a strict disciplinarian—and Richard H. Weightman, a gentleman of St. Louis, who had received his education at West Point, although he had never yet seen service, no sooner declared his inten-

tion to form a company, than his list was filled by some of the first young men in the city. Happening to be at St. Louis, and my time hanging heavily on my hands from unusual inactivity, I obtained an introduction to Mr. Weightman, and was so much pleased with his frank open countenance and gentlemanly bearing that I speedily enrolled myself in his corps. The service was to be for one year or for a less period if found expedient. Each soldier was to furnish himself with a good horse, saddle, clothing—in short, everything except arms. Although we were not absolutely required to uniform ourselves, it was recommended that a suitable uniform would be desirable, so we provided a neat dress, somewhat similar to the fatigue dress of the regulars. We also got our Spanish saddles all made of one pattern. The common but good article we procured could hardly, strictly, be called a saddle, as it consisted of nothing but the skeleton or tree of one, with the girth and stirrups attached. The object of this simplicity was to render it as light and cool as possible to the horse; and, by putting a good Mackinaw blanket above as well as beneath, it made a comfortable seat—the blankets forming our beds at night. Our horses were good, being principally Illinois grass-fed animals, just suited to the service for which they were now wanted. Mine carried me more than two thousand miles in the Mexican country, and he was, at last, stolen from me at Saucillo, about eighty miles below Chihuahua, and I almost felt I could have cried when, after long search, "Old Tom" could not be found. An important part of our equipment was a stout leathern waist belt, supporting a good butcher-knife, to which many of us added

a revolving pistol, a weapon we found very useful. And knowing that we should be obliged to go over long distances without finding water, we all provided ourselves with tin canteens holding half a gallon:—these, covered with a piece of blanket, kept wet to cool the water, are a very necessary article.

Numerous stories of Indian massacres and cases of starvation on the prairies were told to us by our friends, in the hope to deter us from going; and all this was increased by an old Canadian hunter named Antoine, one of our company. He was a genuine specimen of a Rocky Mountain hunter, and nothing seemed to please Antoine better than to get a knot of us "green-horns" around him, questioning about prairie life, and to give us the most discouraging answers. It was not done from a bad motive, but, seemingly, in a kind and considerate manner; and yet he did evidently delight to paint everything to the inexperienced in the worst possible view. However, Antoine had been a great traveller, and, so, was privileged.

When we arrived at Fort Leavenworth, we were received into the service of the United States. We were detained at the fort until the end of the month of June, by the non-arrival of our cannon, which were daily expected from Springfield. For some time previous and during our stay, every second or third day would witness the departure of long trains of government wagons, which, loaded with provisions, were dispatched with orders to push on as fast as possible to Bent's Fort, a trading post about five hundred miles on the road, there to await our arrival.

After numerous delays, on the 30th of June, 1846, we started on our long journey; and not very encouragingly, for we left our captain ill at the fort, and, therefore, went under the command of the first lieutenant. This cast a shadow on our spirits, as Weightman was a great favorite. The first day's journey was uninteresting, as we only marched eleven miles, and much of this was through the farm attached to the fort. Our whole battery, embracing the pieces of the company commanded by Captain Fisher, consisted of eight long brass six pounders and two twelve pound howitzers; and to each of these, as well as to the caissons, were harnessed four fine dragoon horses. But many of these had never felt harness before, and, at first particularly, gave us much trouble; and, on the second day, when we came to and forded a beautiful stream, running through a narrow belt of timber, we found it almost impossible to get our teams to pull together, and it was, at last, found necessary to dismount the men and have them drag the cannon up the muddy bank.

From where I stood, on the opposite side, my attention was drawn to one of the prettiest *coups d'œil* I ever saw. Below me, plunging and kicking, were the horses attached to the pieces, surrounded by the men, and, on the opposite side, seen through the trees and shrubbery, were the rest of our company in their bright and gay uniforms, grouped around their shining cannon, appearing along the winding path which led down the high steep bank of the stream. The sun was almost totally excluded overhead, and the warmth of coloring thus given to the scene rendered it truly beautiful.

When we emerged from this belt of trees, the first prairies met our view. The grass was as high as the backs of our horses, and grew so rank as to render it almost impossible to make our way through it, except just in the road. We found it sprinkled with flowers which, although neither so beautiful nor so abundant as I had anticipated, gave it a pleasing appearance which we missed in the prairies that we afterwards passed. Perhaps it is one of the most beautiful sights in nature to see a puff of wind sweep over these grassy plains, turning the glistening sides of the grass to the sun, and seeming to spread a stream of light along the surface of the wave-like expanse. And a sight of these prairies would often cause Bryant's beautiful lines to rise to my lips, and I would picture to myself the magnificent plains peopled by the almost extinct red man—his leaving for a wider hunting-ground—and fancy, with the poet and his murmuring bee—

> "The sound of that advancing multitude
> Which soon shall fill these deserts. From the ground
> Come up the laugh of children, the soft voice
> Of maidens and the sweet solemn hymn
> Of Sabbath worshippers."

Here, by a mistake of our guide, we lost the California emigrants' path; but, on crossing a high roll in the prairie, we found out our mistake, and, after much difficulty, got into the right road again.

About forty miles from the Fort, the Kansas or Kaal river crosses the road, and, on reaching it, we found a regular ferry established by government and managed by two Indians. This is one of the most beautiful rivers I ever beheld; and

although but a quarter of a mile across, it is very deep in some places, but clear as crystal, sweeping rapidly along between high rocky banks, and, at last, emptying itself into the Missouri, a few miles above Independence.

On its banks, near our camp, in a bark cabin, I saw a beautiful and noble-looking Indian woman—a beauty of that order which might command admiration rather than affection. Her fine black eye shone as she observed our admiring gaze; but she continued swinging her child, which, tied to a piece of bark, hung from the roof by a thong of deer's hide, without deigning to return our notice of her. By the side of the cabin, on a freshly-barked tree, were drawn, with charcoal, several Indian hieroglyphics. The whole scene, cabin, woman and papoose staring at us with its large eyes, realized one of Cooper's life-like Indian sketches.

We had hitherto been travelling what is known as the military road, and only struck the great Santa Fé road on the fourth of July, at what is called Elm Grove.

We now considered ourselves fairly on the great prairies.

How discouraging the first sight of these immense plains is to one who has read the numerous glowing accounts of them! how far short they fall of these descriptions, none can imagine who have not seen them!—only covered with a short poor grass in some parts, and, in others, producing nothing but a dry bushy plant or wild sage; they may be travelled over for miles and miles, without your finding bush or tree to obstruct or break the view. In many places it is so perfectly level, that you appear, when passing over them, to be travelling in the hollow of a mighty bowl; on all sides,

the surface, although flat, appears to swell at the horizon, while you are apparently climbing up the side towards that edge which you never approach. But, oh, the breath of the prairies! When the breeze, which always rises at sundown, fans your cheek after a hot day's ride, you sink quietly to sleep, feeling that that soft delicious air is bringing health and strength to your weary body. How much I felt this can only be known to myself.—One of my reasons for going on this expedition was, to obtain the restoration of my health, which had been, for some time, very much impaired; and when I bade adieu to St. Louis, I hardly expected to get across the prairies alive. But I had not been a week upon them before I felt that my whole being was changed, and ere I reached the settlements, I was one of the most robust of the whole company.

At the Cotton-wood forks of the Neosho, where we encamped on the ninth, we were visited by a tremendous rain-storm, which soon flooded the bottom in which we were encamped. I can hardly imagine a more wo-begone looking set of men than we were the day we remained here. All the morning the rain poured down in torrents; not a particle of anything could we cook, but sat, wrapped in our soaking blankets, in our little six feet square tents, which by no means kept out the rain, but rather sifted it and made it more penetrating, while around each tent we had thrown up a small embankment, which prevented the entrance of the water. About noon the sun shone; and we, heroes, might be seen, crawling, one after the other, out of our canvas dwellings. At night, we lay down in our wet blankets on the muddy

ground, and, in spite of the exposure, there were no colds complained of in the morning. We, of the city, had been considerably sneered at by the country volunteers, who called us "The City Pets," prophecying that the effects of our previous indoor lives would now be seen, but I can affirm that we, who had previously led what would be called by many a delicate life, had fewer cases of sickness, and less shirking of duty, than occurred amongst those young farmers whose whole lives had been spent in the open air, and of whom the other companies were formed.

The place we were now at is the same where the trader Chavis was so brutally murdered in 1843, by a party of land pirates. His grave lies just outside the belt of timber which skirts the stream. I, afterwards, while in Mexico, met with a young son of Chavis', about eleven years old, who had come to our camp to get medical advice for an uncle. In the course of conversation we asked him, knowing that he had been educated at St. Louis, how he liked Americans? His little eyes glittered, as he exclaimed, "When I am a man, I shall be a soldier; and then I'll kill every American I can. They murdered my father, and I'll pay them for it!"*

Captain Weightman arrived the night before we left this encampment. We passed on the 8th, the Lost Spring, so

* How true to nature is Walter Scott? After writing the above, I came across the following passage in "The Monastery." "The trembling mother, half fearing as he spoke, drew the children towards her, one with either hand, while they both answered the stranger. 'I will not go with you,' said Halbert, boldly; 'for you are a false-hearted southron; and the southrons killed my father, and I will war on you to the death when I can draw my father's sword.'"

called on account of a remarkable difficulty in finding the exact spot where it rises. As we were moving out of camp in the morning, a light rain, which had been falling for some time, ceased, and the sun shone brightly out. The heat of its rays seemed to engender, from every blade of the wet grass, countless myriads of a small insect, bearing some resemblance to a gnat, which covered us and our horses so thickly that the original color of whatever they alighted upon could not be distinguished. Without biting, they got into the nostrils, eyes, and ears, creating a singularly pricking sensation, and making our horses almost frantic with pain. After an hour's annoyance, a light breeze arose and swept them away.

We arrived at Pawnee Forks on the fifteenth of July; and found the stream so high that we were forced to wait until the next day for it to subside. This stream runs very rapidly, between high, steep banks, and any slight rain on the mountains will make it rise so high in six hours that the traders are not unfrequently detained several days before it falls sufficiently to allow them to pass. Here, I first tasted buffalo meat. Our hunters, who were selected from the companies each morning, had been successful in killing three out of an immense herd which we had seen crossing a roll of the prairies during the day. There must have been three or four thousand in the herd, and, from the distance, they resembled a shadow cast upon the earth from a black cloud as it passes across the sun. The buffaloes killed consisted of two old tough bulls and a nice young cow—the latter of which, Antoine, our hunter, had taken; but, in the general

arrangement of making all buffalo taken form common stock, we had to run the chance of our meat and only part of one of the old bulls fell to us, which made Antoine so angry, that he went to General Kearney and told him he would in future hunt for none but his own company;—as this was not allowed, he hunted no more. On account of the entire absence of wood here, we had to use the dry dung of the buffalo, called by the hunters *bois de vâche* or buffalo chips, for fuel. There was plenty of it around our camp, and it had one advantage over wood, it requiring no chopping. It makes a good and hot fire without flame, but has a strong ammoniacal odor, which is imparted to everything cooked by it. Our buffalo meat, which we simply roasted on the live embers, of course partook largely of this flavor, supplying the want of pepper, which our mess was out of. The part most esteemed by hunters is the small entrails, about a foot in length, and called by the delectable term, "marrow guts." These, although highly relished by the old hunters, never looked very inviting to me! To tell the truth, I was much disappointed in the flavor of buffalo-meat, and would rather have a piece of good beef.

The buffaloes, themselves, have the ammoniacal smell I have mentioned. This may, probably, arise from the earth which adheres to them after rolling in the mud where they stop, as the soil of the prairies is strongly impregnated with different salts. The mud-holes where they roll or wallow, become, sometimes, of very large size, from these living mud-scows carrying off, one after another, considerable quantities of the moist soil. The hunters call them "buffalo

wallows." The rain forms them into ponds, and fish are frequently found in them—where do these fish come from?

A volunteer from one of the St. Louis companies was drowned during our stay at Pawnee Forks. He received a prairie burial; wrapped in his blanket and clothes, he was placed in his grave, and, without any form, it was filled up and covered over with stones, to prevent the wolves from meddling with the body.

We found the Arkansas River, which we struck on the nineteenth of July, very shallow; and this is frequently the case with its tributaries. They are sometimes dry; and then resort is had to digging a well in the bed of the river, in order to get water enough for cooking. It can thus always be found in abundance, by going down two or three feet, and it is always clear and cold.

Although the northern bank of the Arkansas is well covered with grass, and scattering groves of trees are not unfrequent, yet the southern bank consists of nothing but huge sand-hills, entirely destitute of vegetation. We had been travelling within sight of these hills for several days before we came to the river, and could hardly believe that we did not see large cities on the banks—indeed, we could plainly distinguish gilded domes of churches and roofs of houses,—the deception was caused by the rays of the sun upon the pointed sand hills.

While on our march along the banks of the river a singular phenomenon occurred. Towards the middle of the day, while no breeze was stirring, we were met by successive blasts of heated air, so hot as to scorch the skin and make it

exceedingly painful to breathe; and these continued upwards of two hours. The sky, at the time, was entirely cloudless; but these gusts bore no resemblance to an ordinary current of wind, but rather to a blast from a furnace.

Although we had, by this time, arrived at the principal buffalo range, we saw but very few herds. The first sight of one of these animals at once shows him to be no easy customer to manage. The little glittering eye shines through the immense mass of long hair which covers the head and neck, giving the creature an exceedingly vicious appearance; while the contrast in size which is afforded between its hind and fore quarters adds materially to its hideousness, for he appears to be all head and shoulders, tapering off to the very point of the tail. Their pace, which is called by the hunters *loping*, is very singular, being a clumsy sort of gallop, but having the peculiarity of both fore feet being lifted off the ground at the same time and then both hind feet the same—giving the animal the motion of a ship in a heavy sea, first bows up, then stern. However, they manage to leave the ground behind them at a very rapid rate, and will frequently outrun a good horse. The best mode of hunting them is on horseback and with pistols. A horse that has been used to the chase will bring you close enough to almost touch the side of the buffalo, when you easily kill him by a well-directed shot behind the shoulder blade. At first a horse cannot be induced to approach one of these animals, and will exhibit the utmost terror when brought within scent of them; but after a few essays he is as fond of the sport as his master. As much depends on the truth of the first shot, a horse

must know his business, for, by swerving at a wrong moment, he will cause the buffalo to receive only an irritating wound, and, in that case, the character of the chase is changed—the creature at once becomes a dangerous assailant, losing immediately all his previous fear of man and rushing to the attack with frightful bellowings.

Large gray wolves abound in all parts of the prairies and in Mexico, but particularly about the buffalo range. They are generally seen in packs, and will scent fresh meat or blood at a great distance; and being exceedingly cowardly they never attack man—and unless driven by hunger will not kill any animal, preferring dead carcasses. It was almost impossible to get any sleep during the night after we had killed any cattle, as these animals would assemble around our camp and, sitting upon their haunches, howl in the most mournful manner all night long. Captain Fisher having been obliged to leave a sick horse behind one morning, sent back two men to kill him about an hour afterwards, his feelings for his tried steed making him wish to spare him further suffering. When the two men reached the spot where he had been left, a few picked bones, surrounded by a pack of snarling wolves, were all they found.

One night, while standing as sentinel on the outer side of our horses at the Big-timber on the Arkansas, I observed a man coming rapidly towards me, tossing his arms wildly in the air. I immediately levelled my gun at and challenged him; and receiving no answer I was on the point of firing, when it occurred to me that it could not be an enemy, as no Indian would have acted thus, so I cautiously approached

the man, who was now but a few steps off. I discovered it to be one of our own men, only partly dressed, and who had been seized with a fit, and was thus rambling unconsciously about. He had a truly narrow escape, as, had I acted strictly by my orders, I should have fired. I had hardly got him to his tent and again taken my post when daylight began to show itself. I was leaning upon my carbine, with my back to a small ravine along the edge of which my post extended and my mind in a quiet reverie, when, suddenly, from behind a bush, not three feet from me, a big gray wolf set up his dismal cry unconscious of my presence. It, annoyingly, took me by surprise;—snatching up a stone, I hurled it after his howling wolfship as he dashed precipitately down the ravine. I would have given something to have been allowed to shoot him, but as orders were to shoot nothing of less size than an Indian, I dared not alarm the camp by a shot.

In one of the country companies, called by us Grass-eaters or Doniphesians, two horses were shot by some frightened sentinel who had mistaken them for Indian warriors.

We saw but few Indians, and they carefully avoided us. All those bands that roam over the prairies have a great dread of cannon. This will account for their avoidance of us. They consider and call artillery thunder and lightning instruments. A band of them, a few years ago, attacked a party of traders who, besides their rifles, were armed with a small two-pounder cannon, which was fired with terrible execution upon their assailants. This taught them to respect artillery, and their fear has not subsided.

One evening, after encamping in a patch of timber, what

was, apparently, a huge nest, was observed in the top of a high tree, from which all the lower boughs had been cut. This, on close examination, proved to be a room constructed of buffalo robes among the branches, inside of which was laid in state the dead body of an Indian chief, while, under and around him were the finest skins and embroidered dresses, together with his arms and pipes. The air is so pure and dry in these plains that Indian bodies, thus deposited, do not putrify. On Choteau's Island, two of our men found a dead Indian lying on the ground, which, by means of sticks, they made to stalk about the Island to the surprise and terror of some who were not aware of the motive power.

We passed by and over several prairie dog towns. One of these was very extensive, being three or four miles in circumference, and the ground shook under us as we crossed it, with a hollow sound, as if we were passing over a bridge. Although the name of dog is applied to these little animals, they bear no possible resemblance to our dogs, even their cry is most like a bird's chirp. They are much smaller than generally represented, being a trifle less in size than the common rabbit, and far superior to the latter in flavor. Between the skin and the flesh is a thick layer of fat which is a celebrated cure for rheumatism when applied as an ointment. We used it upon the sores on the backs of our horses occasioned by the chafing of the saddle, and it cured them at once. The old story of the rattlesnake and prairie dog associating together is now exploded, it having been proved that the former devours the pups of the latter, and that directly

a snake takes possession of a hole it is, at once, deserted by its former inhabitant.

It was, by no means, an unusual occurrence for us, after a heavy dew, to kill, in the morning, within a quarter of a mile of camp, more than twenty rattlesnakes, which, having come out to imbibe the dew, had become benumbed by the cool night air and, so, were an easy prey. Our Major awoke one morning with one of these reptiles coiled up against his leg, it having nestled there for warmth. He dared not stir until a servant came and removed the intruder. I had now an opportunity of testing the truth of what I had heard, but never before believed: in the month of August only, these snakes are doubly venomous, but totally blind. An old hunter will tell you that the poison then is so virulent as to deprive the reptile of sight.

## CHAPTER II.

Rendezvous of the army near Bent's Fort. Soldiers put on short allowance. Slapjacks. Number of troops. A suspicious Mexican shown the camp and dismissed. Hunters. Antonio, his lasso and silver mounted saddle. The Rocky Mountains. A thunder storm. First Mexican settlement. Expected fight. Son of General Salazar taken. San Miguel del Vada. Pecos, an Aztec town, and its traditions and immense bones. A Catholic mule. Santa Fé, its palace and its calaboose. Shops for the traders. Kendall's gun. Burying Mexican children. Inhabitants described. Jars. Tortillas and Atole. Donkeys. Mules and their title deeds. Mustangs and a particular cream colored stallion. Mode of breaking the wild horse.

We encamped on the 29th day of July about twelve miles below Bent's Fort. This was to be the rendezvous for the "Army of the West," and the first resting place since our march commenced. Hitherto we had had a sufficiency of both grass and water for our horses and provisions for ourselves. But our spies had just come in and reported that, beyond the fort, grass and water were very scarce; and General Kearney, in consequence of the scarcity of the provisions furnished for us, ordered that we should be put upon only half a pound of flour and $\frac{3}{8}$ths of a pound of pork per day each man. This deprived us of coffee, sugar, salt, rice,

&c., which had previously helped to make our provisions palatable. Now, our meals will consist of dough, if a simple mixture of flour and water deserves that name, fried in grease, or else what we used to call *slapjacks*, this being a thin variation of the aforesaid dough, poured into a hot frying-pan. Not very desirable fare; but we went to it jokingly.

Just above Bent's Fort we found all the traders who had started this autumn encamped, with the exception of the trader Speyers, who had hurried forward, having ammunition and arms with him to sell to the Mexicans. Though pursued by a party of our dragoons, he succeeded in reaching Santa Fé; and left again for the lower country. The traders generally had been ordered by General Kearney to here await his arrival. The troops which had come in amounted to one thousand seven hundred and fifty-seven; among them, were eight companies under Colonel Doniphan, consisting of eight hundred and fifty men, and two companies of infantry. It will be seen that our whole number was small as an army; however, we were in good spirits. Nor were they damped by the following incident. A Mexican had been sent in, on some frivolous message to Captain Moore, (the officer who had gone after Speyers), with instructions to take *a good look* at the army. General Kearney, having discovered that this was the fellow's object, had the whole camp shown to him, and then dismissed him, with instructions to tell all he had seen to the governor of New Mexico. After going through the camp, he lifted up his hands, and, apparently in good earnest, exclaimed in Spanish, "Alas! for my poor country."

Bent's Fort is so named after the owners, (George and Charles Bent), who have long traded with Mexico and the Indians. It is merely a trading-post for the latter, and consists of a square of mud-houses, with a stockade around it. Here are kept the usual necessaries for the hunters who come and sell the skins they may have secured in the mountains around. These poor men are paid for their furs in goods, at most extortionate prices; for instance, they are charged twenty-five dollars for a gallon of brandy, while the New York price is two dollars. These hardy fellows, after having collected a sufficiency of furs and buckskins, bring them to the Fort, where, after bartering them off, they furnish themselves with a sufficiency of powder, lead and tobacco for another six months' trip to the mountains, and take the balance in whisky, with which they remain intoxicated as long as it lasts; and when it is gone, and all applications for more on credit are refused, they coolly shoulder their rifles and start off to do all the same thing over again.

At Bent's Fort we obtained a supply of draught mules to fill the places of the many horses we had killed by fatigue on the march—out of the hundred fine cannon horses with which we had started, not more than forty were left, and of these, not more than ten ever got to Santa Fé.

The Mexicans have always been justly celebrated for their dexterity with the lasso; and while crossing the prairies I had several opportunities of seeing a man in the employ of Bent, named Antonio, use it. He, having a very well-trained pony, boasted that he could hold anything, even a buffalo, with his nicely plaited lasso of deerskin, which always hung

at the pommel of his heavily silver-mounted saddle. In holding an animal after he is noosed, the principal skill lies in the horse; who, as the lasso is fastened to the pommel of the saddle, unless very careful in properly bracing himself, will be overthrown by the sudden jerk.—One day, an old buffalo-bull passed near the wagon-train, and Antonio was told to show his skill on him. Proudly and confidently he started and threw his lasso, but, instead of catching the creature by the horns, as he should have done, he foolishly threw it over his head, thus noosing him round his powerful neck. The horse, seeing the lasso tightening, braced himself back; and, for an instant, it was a trial of strength between horse and buffalo; but the next moment, the bull was scouring away with the lasso, garnished with the silver-mounted pommel of Antonio's saddle, which had been torn off in the struggle.

Our time was too precious to allow us to linger here, and, on the second day of August, we again took up our line of march, leaving, just above the Fort, the Arkansas River, much to our regret; for on its banks we had always found a sufficiency of wood, water and grass. We started this morning, at eight o'clock, and were not out of the saddle until two o'clock the next morning; and then encamped by the side of some small salt ponds, entirely without either wood or grass, and the water so brackish as to be almost unfit for drinking. Our wagons not having come into camp with us, we none of us thought it worth while to await their arrival, but all lay down to sleep supperless. Never was anything enjoyed more by me than my sleep that night, except the

next morning's breakfast. My bed, however, was only the ground with two blankets, and my saddle for a pillow, and my breakfast, salt pork and slapjacks.—I had not eaten anything since seven o'clock the previous morning.

As we left the fort, the Rocky Mountains began to show themselves in the horizon, and, gradually, became more and more distinct. We had seen the snowy cap of Pike's Peak, the highest point north of the city of Chihuahua, the day before we reached the fort.

When we reached the foot of these mountains, I was disappointed to find them so entirely destitute of wood. They were bare, with no real beauty, aside from the grandeur inseparable from such enormous masses of rock and mountain, and although a few are covered with small firs, we crossed but one of these.

While encamped on the Rio Colorado, after crossing the first or Ratone range of the Rocky Mountains, I witnessed the coming up of a thunder storm among them, a sight not to be easily forgotten. We lay in a low valley, while, surrounding us, were immense peaks. Slowly, on all sides, great black clouds came rolling over the mountains, seeming too heavy to float, and sinking gradually down the sides. At last, when nothing could be seen around but these black clouds, shutting out the world from us, a long quivering roll of thunder echoed through the valley and the gates of heaven seemed to open on the mountains, for the rush of rain was almost confined to them—we receiving only scattering drops.

The first Mexican settlement was reached on the 13th of

August, being a small village on the river Moro. It consisted of a few mud huts, and was called Lower Moro. Nothing could be more discouraging to men fated to remain a whole year in Mexican territory than the first view of this town. The houses or huts were built half underground, and consisted of but one room roofed with logs. In one of them I found a Scotchman, with his yellow wife and mongrel young ones. He owned large quantities of stock, and had several Mexican herders in his employ. He had made himself comparatively rich by supplying traders with mules and cattle. The few Mexicans who came around the camp certainly did not inspire us with any fear, but rather with disgust—swarthy, lean and dirty, in a few rags and with a torn old blanket around them, they were pictures of misery.

The next day we encamped at a continuation of the same village, called Upper Moro. Here, the houses were a shade better, being entirely above ground, and several acres planted in maize. On an eminence stood a fort, which, the day before, had held a small force of Mexican soldiers, who had retired before us. However, our spies gave us to understand that a force of three or four thousand intended to attack us the next day in a narrow defile, called the Moro Pass, about a mile from the village. At this point the road, after passing between two high and perpendicular rocks, winds through hill and mountain for several miles. While we were at our scanty breakfast, our Major passing by, very gravely advised us not to eat too much, as we should fight the better for it. At this village, as at every other we entered, General Kearney delivered an address to the people through his interpreter,

after the alcalde or mayor had taken the oath of allegiance to the United States.

The signal for mounting, called *boots and saddles*, was quickly obeyed the next morning, and we filed out of camp in good order. At this moment, our Captain, whom we had left ill at Bent's Fort, joined us; and, being deservedly a favorite, was received with hearty cheers. All the other troops preceded us through the Moro Pass; and just as a turn of the road took them from our sight, our bugler sounded the *trot*. Supposing that our comrades were already engaged, we belabored our cannon-mules into a trot with our sabres; and, in a few minutes, found the rest of the force drawn up in battle array. We galloped quickly to our position in the centre near General Kearney, who, surrounded by his staff, was standing on a small eminence. No enemy could be discovered by us; but, after half an hour's suspense, our spies came in with the intelligence that the Mexican force had fallen back on the Pecos Pass and would there entrench themselves.

We passed scattered houses and small towns, until we came to the village of Vegas, on the Gallinas river, where it passes through an immense cleft in the rocks. Here we encamped, and being on guard this night, had laid myself down about twelve o'clock to take a short nap, when I heard the sentinel near me challenge some one, who proved to be a sergeant from our outposts, with a prisoner in charge, who had been taken at one of the pickets. I accompanied the serjeant to General Kearney's tent, where we left our prisoner. The stranger was a young handsome Mexican, and

declared himself to be a son of General Salazar. This young man's object was, apparently, friendly, as he stated that he had come out in order to inform us that the Mexican army, which had numbered four thousand men under the command of Governor Armijo, had been strongly intrenched at the Pecos Pass, intending to give us a warm reception, but had disbanded the night before, in consequence of some quarrel about precedence in rank among the officers; and he assured us that our entry into Santa Fé would be bloodless. Not knowing how much of this information might prove true, we took care not to lose sight of the gentleman; and an especial guard was assigned to him.

The next evening we stopped at San Miguel del Vada, where Kendall's party was so badly treated and Howland and another barbarously murdered by this same Governor Armijo. As we passed slowly through the Plaza in which these poor men had been executed, a moody silence pervaded the whole, save the whispered words "Kendall," "Alamo," "Armijo"—and every one seemed relieved when we had left San Miguel del Vada behind us.

On the night of the 17th of August we halted at Pecos. This is a small Mexican village that takes its name from the ruins of the Indian town which formerly stood here. All that is left of what was one of the most celebrated of the Aztec towns is the church, which is of immense size, and supposed to be over five hundred years old. This is the church which contained the sacred fire, said to have been kindled by Montezuma with orders to keep it burning until his return. The fire was kept alive for more than three hundred

years, when, having, by some accident, been allowed to go out and most of the town having been depopulated by disease, the remainder of the inhabitants abandoned the place and joined a neighboring village. There are many traditions connected with this old church, one of which is that it was built by a race of giants fifteen feet in height, but these dying off, they were succeeded by dwarfs with red heads, who, being in their turn exterminated, were followed by the Aztecs. But a singular part of the story is that both the large and the small men were white. The bones which have been dug from the floor of the church are, certainly, of gigantic size. A thigh bone that I saw could never have belonged to a man less than ten feet high. While myself and a companion were examining the edifice, a mule that we had tied outside, having got loose, very leisurely walked in after us, apparently as anxious to satisfy his curiosity as ourselves, and without hesitation went straight to the place where the altar had formerly stood. This was raised three or four steps higher than the body of the church. Up these walked the mule, and, having reached the top step, he gravely turned round and, giving vent to his feelings and piety in a long *Ee-haw*, as gravely descended and walked out of the building.

The day on which we reached Santa Fé we passed through the defile in which we were to have been resisted.

On seeing the great advantages we should have had to fight against, we could only look at each other with a stare expressive of "we are well out of it." The cañon or valley, in which the enemy were to have met us, winds between high mountains for miles and then, after passing between

two enormous perpendicular rocky precipices, ascends and widens gradually for some yards. The road is on a narrow shelf of the rock, only just wide enough for a wagon, the rest of the gorge being a deep rocky gully about twenty yards across. Just at the top of the slight ascent in the road, the Mexicans, it seems, had planted their battery, having felled some trees and thrown them across the pass—thus occupying a raking position along it. The rocks on each side being too steep to climb, the only way for us would have been to carry the position by a *coup de main;* and this, well armed with artillery as they were, would have been no easy affair for us. In fact, five hundred resolute men could have defended the pass against twice our force. On the evening of the 18th day of August, we fired a salute of thirteen guns over the city of Santa Fé. Our first view of this place was very discouraging. Although much larger than any we had seen yet, still there were the same mud walls and roofs and the accompaniments of dirt, pigs and naked children. The city was, in a measure, deserted, the inhabitants having been persuaded that we should rob and ill-treat everybody and destroy everything; sobbing and crying were heard from the houses; and it was only after a long speech from our General that they were at all pacified.

The City of Santa Fé, although spread over a large extent of ground, is very thinly inhabited; and, with the exception of the buildings around the public plaza, consists only of scattered huts, surrounded by large fields of Indian corn. On one side of the public square, which is of considerable extent, stands the governor's palace. It is the only building

in the whole city having glazed windows. The palace is a long mud edifice, one story high, with a portico formed by extending the roof some distance over the street, and supported by smooth trunks of trees. This portico is also extended in front of all the houses facing the plaza—and it proved a comfortable protection to our poor sentinels in rainy weather. The palace has at one end the government printing office; and at the other, the guard-house, and calaboose or prison. There are fearful stories connecting Armijo's name with this prison; and the known brutality of his disposition has undoubtedly here led him to sacrifice, for their gold, better men than himself. On examining the walls of the small rooms, I found, stuffed into holes, locks of human hair, with rude crosses drawn just above them, and invocations to the saints. I cannot exactly account for these locks of hair thus illustrated; but I observed the same thing in a wall in Santa Fé, against which, it was said, some prisoners had been shot. Around the three remaining sides of the plaza, were small shops for the accommodation of traders, who, when they arrive, immediately hire them, to show off their goods to pedlers who make this place their rendezvous. Indeed, it is this trade solely that gives Santa Fé its importance. These shops are not exactly such as *our* merchants at home would choose to show their goods in, being without a window—the only light that the dirty sales-room receives, is through the door. We erected, in the middle of the plaza, a high mast, from which now waves the American flag; while across the square is ranged artillery, embracing the guns we brought out, as well as the pieces we found here and elsewhere—

Among the latter, is the beautiful six-pounder which Kendall's party had with them. It bears upon it the lone star of Texas, and the name of her ex-governor, "M. B. Lamar," and upon the sight is engraved "Santa Fé." Armijo, in his retreat, had buried this gun in the Pecos pass, but we found it, and had the impudence to fire our morning and evening signals from it.

Fronting the governor's palace, on the plaza, stands an old church, which was robbed of all its plate and ornaments some time before we arrived. It is allowed to go to ruin in consequence of this desecration. On each side of the altar is much fine carving, and above, there has been good painting; but the rain has beaten through the roof upon it, and nothing is now left but a head, apparently of an angel, which is beautifully painted. The date upon a tomb in the edifice is 1768, but the church itself is much older.

Although there are four other churches, there is no burying-ground, and the dead are interred by the side of the road, just out of the city, with simply a pile of stones, and a small wooden cross on the top of it. I did not witness any grown Mexican buried while I was in Santa Fé, with the exception of an officer, and he was interred with military honors; persons of both nations following to the grave. But our troops had brought the measles with them, and it was soon communicated to the children of the inhabitants, and carried off many of them; therefore, funerals among the young were common. In these processions, two men went first, bearing spades with which to dig the grave; next, music, consisting, generally, of a violin and clarionet played to some lively

tune; after these came the bier, upon which was placed the body, generally without coffin—the latter, (black, with white tape crossed all over it,) being borne empty by two children across their shoulders, walking behind; the body was usually in its best clothes, strewed with flowers, and lying upon a white pall; the bier was borne on the shoulders of four children, generally girls; and after these came the friends, without any order, dressed in their most showy clothes, and most of them provided with a bottle of *aguadiente*, or home-made brandy. After the ceremonies in the church were ended, the poor little innocent was buried by the roadside, and a pile of stones raised over it; and if the father was too lazy to make a cross for his child's grave, he stole one from an adjoining stone-pile. And the funeral party went home pretty tipsy.

General Kearney occupied the governor's palace, and quarters were selected for the men, and an hospital arranged. The Mexican houses, although very uncomfortable-looking from the outside, are, generally, by no means so within, for being well whitewashed there, they look clean, and are at all times cool. The walls are built of large bricks of mud called adobes, about two feet long by one foot wide, and four inches thick; and the mud being mixed with fine cut straw, and dried in the sun, holds very well together, if carefully handled. These are built up with mud for mortar, and very often plastered with the same substance both inside and out; but, as the tools used are only a spade and wooden trowel, the walls are not generally very smooth. On the top of these walls are laid young trees, for rafters, upon which are

again laid small sticks, placed close together, and, over all, a coat of mud from six to eight inches in thickness. This roof, of course, is quite flat, but the walls being built at least a foot higher than the roof on all sides, with holes here and there to let the water escape, they prevent the earth from washing off, and, as the grass soon grows upon this roof, it becomes impervious to the water. The floor is nothing but the bare earth, trodden down hard; and I can say, from experience, that it makes the hardest of beds—rock not even excepted! The walls and ceiling are whitewashed with a solution of bone-lime, made quite thick, and laid on by means of a buckskin. The houses are often whitewashed, both externally and internally, and the lime being of a brilliant white, renders the room very light, although, perhaps, the only opening is at the door, or a little grated window about a foot square—no window-glass being used. The houses of the poorer classes only consist of one room, with generally a partition wall, as high as the waist, running almost across it; and around the walls are built broad seats, upon which the blankets that compose the beds of the family are laid during the day. At night, the children use these benches as bedsteads, while the rest of the family, consisting, probably, of three generations, sleep promiscuously upon the floor, in filthy sheepskins and blankets. The better sort sleep upon sacks of feathers, and in low trundle bedsteads, hewed with an axe from the rough wood. As regards the people who inhabit the houses, it is a hard task to describe them. The children, from the age of four downwards, are generally left entirely naked—this, however, occurs more in the country

than in towns. The women of Santa Fé, being mostly poor, are badly clothed, and are very dirty, which does not add to the attractiveness of their ugly dark countenances. They marry very young, but do not seem to know what virtue or modesty is; and being almost the slave of the husband, who will sit day after day in the sun, and smoke his cigaritos, without offering to assist his hard-working wife in anything, are very fond of the attentions of strangers.

Those who have much white blood in them are pretty, but these are seldom found among the lower order, which numbers as one hundred to one in proportion to the upper class.

The men are the meanest, most contemptible set of swarthy thieves and liars to be found anywhere. The rich ones will cheat and swindle; and the poor sneakingly pilfer anything. The commonest class are generally dressed in cheap dyed goat-skin pantaloons, made of two different colors, which are dressed like our buckskins and are as soft; a coarse shirt, and a blanket of a quality according to the circumstances of the wearer; a palm-leaf hat generally completes the dress. Shoes are a luxury only worn by those who can afford them, being replaced by those who cannot, with a piece of raw bullock's hide, tied on the sole of the foot. Among the better sort, the pantaloons are of cloth, ornamented with stripes of colored goatskin; and they wear blue jackets with plenty of buttons, and a black oilskin cover to their wide-brimmed hats; a hat-band ornamented with silver, and a small silver plate on each side of the crown. The pantaloons of all classes have buttons all the way down the outside of each leg, which, however, are never really buttoned, but allowed

to hang loose; exposing a pair of white cotton drawers under them. And more to the south, all classes wear a red sash around the waist. The part of the dress which at once tells the wealth of the wearer, is the poncho or blanket. This, although called a blanket, is nothing like the article known among us by that name, it being without nap and wove, according to value, in small or large patterns. The common ones are only white, striped with black, and worth about a dollar, and from the latter price they rise even to two hundred dollars. Some are really beautiful, and being of fine wool, show charmingly their brightly-colored small patterns. The good ones are almost impervious to rain, and you may even pour water into the folds of the poncho, and it will not run through. They are all made with a hole in the centre, through which the wearer puts his head, and as it reaches nearly to the ankles, both before and behind, it forms an excellent protection against the weather; and when not so required, it is thrown carelessly and worn, with an air, over the left shoulder. Several of the good ones, costing from fifteen to thirty dollars, were brought home for counterpanes by our men. However, this quality is only to be found on the backs of the Mexicans, and a serious obstacle presents itself to many persons against possession, for there is an universal presence of vermin on the bodies of all the inhabitants, and it is not unusual to see women and men stop suddenly, expertly hunt, and a sharp sound announces to you a death—while the next minute they handle the fruit or cheese which they are offering to sell to you.

The women wear, if poor, an under garment without

sleeves and one petticoat, quite short and leaving the shoulders and bosom exposed. A narrow but long scarf, either gray or black, called a reboso, is brought over the top of the head and across the face, leaving only the eyes exposed—the ends, by crossing them over the bosom, supply the place of bodice. It is under no circumstances laid aside while the owner is awake, being used dextrously even at times of working or cooking, never, however, allowed to come in the way of the occupation. The women of the higher classes are very fond of wearing an infinity of petticoats, which can all be seen one a little below another. The Mexican women are the most graceful and *boldest* walkers I know, their step being always free and good, and their carriage never too stiffly upright. From being accustomed, when young, to carry heavy jars of water on their heads, they acquire a graceful oscillation of their bodies.

The jars I mention are of all sizes; and with the rare exception of a copper pan now and then, are the only articles used to cook or hold water. They are made by the Indians out of a very abundant brick clay, being baked of a red color and glazed only inside, globular in shape, with a short neck and somewhat small mouth. At all the farms or ranchos we found the dung of cattle pressed into large slabs, which we ascertained were, when dry, to be used to bake the jars. These articles supply the place of metal vessels, as they stand heat well. Articles of metal are very scarce. I do not believe that there are two doors in all Santa Fé hung on metal hinges, they being made to turn on wooden pegs—the same with the shutters to windows.

The food of the poorer people consists of a sauce made by mixing the powdered red pepper, *Chili Colorado*, with hot water, and eaten with Tortillas. These are thin cakes, thus made: the dry Indian corn is, first, slightly parched, then ground on their mills, which consist simply of two stones; the largest, generally about two feet by one foot and a few inches thick, is hewn out of the hard boulders which abound in this country, and are cut so that, by means of two legs, they rest on the ground at an angle of 35°, while the meal is ground with the aid of the second stone, which is small and narrow, and only as long as the other stone is wide. In order to use this mill, the poor women go down on their knees, and, working the smaller stone somewhat in the manner of a painter's muller, after much trouble, manage to work the corn, with the addition of a little water, into a thick paste, which is rapidly flattened out by the woman between her hands, into thin cakes of the size of a dinner-plate, and about half as thick, when it is thrown on a sheet of tin kept hot over the fire. The skill and rapidity with which the poor creatures flatten out this paste into such thin cakes are surprising—never have I seen one spoiled or broken. These tortillas are mostly of a bright sky-blue color—caused by the rind of the kernels of the maize, which is of all shades, from a bright purple to a pure white, although the dark colors predominate, and the mixture brings them to the blue. These cakes are not very inviting to a stranger; but, to the Mexicans, they supply the place of bread as well as of fork and spoon. They are very skillful with them for this purpose; and I have taken dinner with rich men when no other imple-

ment for eating was used. Another favorite dish is *Tole*, or rather *Atole*. This is prepared of various materials, mostly of the common meal. However, to make it really good, it should be prepared in an open vessel by heating a few quarts of milk or water; and when it boils, stirring in a mixture of fine wheat flour mixed with the meal of the small piñon nuts, obtained from a species of the pine tree. After being boiled a short time, it becomes very palatable, and a great satisfier of hunger. When made with only water and corn meal, it is, of course, not so inviting, although by no means bad. The meal of an ordinary Mexican man is about half a pint of red pepper, with three or four hot tortillas. This he has without variation all his life, many of them never tasting meat; while those who do, cook it only after it has been dried or jerked; —as we used to say, after all taste has been *jerked* out of it.

Our wood was brought to us nicely cut in short sticks by Mexicans, and packed on little donkeys. These animals are very numerous; and you may often see, moving along with a short rocking motion, large bundles of hay, fodder or other articles, without perceiving anything to cause the motion, except whisking about behind will be a donkey's tail. These animals are treated with great cruelty by their masters, who not only overload them, but, going upon the old idea that *a donkey eats nothing*, do not provide food for them. Children ride them, just jumping on and always sitting upon the hind quarters and never on the body of the animal, using a small club, with which they guide by thumping the creatures on either side of the head. This system of guidance does very well until some green fodder or other tempting morsel meets

the donkey's sight, when all the thumps and thwacks upon the head avail nothing; and a rider has no recourse but to slide down over the tail, and, by main force, push the animal away. These creatures are never harnessed in any other way than by putting on a pack saddle, and to which is fastened the equally balanced load. They are driven generally in numbers by one man on foot, who, with a short stick, thumps or pokes any loitering ass, at the same time uttering *tcsh! tcsh!* which sound comprises all the donkey vocabulary—answering for "go ahead," "stop," "turn," &c.

The Mexican mules are very poor, smaller than those of America, and are principally used for packing. Their loads vary from two hundred to four hundred pounds. The Mexicans, through carelessness, allow the mules' backs to become chafed with the pack-saddle, and they soon are useless. Occasionally a fine riding mule may be met with, commanding an exorbitant price. These poor animals, as well as the horses, often present a very ludicrous appearance, the mule, as he passes through different hands, being branded, and thus carrying his "title deeds" on his hide: each owner, on purchasing, stamps him with a hot branding iron, having a combined mark, looking most like a Spanish notary's rubric, or Chinese characters; and when he is again sold, the iron is reversed and the brand is put immediately under the former. The first is called "fierro," and the second "venta." The first place for branding is the shoulder; and as this part will hold but one brand, the neck is next used, and after that the hips and hind leg. The production of the last fierro is sure evidence of ownership; and any ignorant person, not having

the "venta" branded underneath, may probably lose his mule, as the former owner can again claim the creature.

Most of the riding is upon their small mustangs or ponies, of which there is a great abundance. In the southern parts are many herds of them running wild—never having felt the control of man. While travelling southward, I suddenly came upon a herd of them; and their action, while running from me, was beautiful. One of them, in particular, a small cream-colored stallion, who seemed to be the leader, lagged a little behind; and, after taking a good look at me, galloped off, playing a thousand antics; then, after a few minutes, he would stop, and, turning his head, would have another good look—when he would again bound off. He was large for a mustang, and made me wish to have a lasso over his head. The Mexicans, when they "break in" one of these, do it thus: noosing the rope around the creature's nose, the breaker lets him bound to the extent of the rope, say from fifteen to twenty feet, when, by a skillful pull, the horse is thrown upon his back; after repeating this until the animal evidently understands that he is not free, the man gathers the rope up, and, jumping on the creature's bare back, using the rope by way of bridle, urges him on with whip, heel and voice. He goes with the speed of the wind; but becomes weary; is brought back quite subdued, and, bridled, again ridden until he is covered with foam, being completely cowed. These ponies are only used for riding, and when equipped with beautiful silver-mounted bridle and saddle, they have a pretty appearance. They are never over eleven hands high; and although well made, are not capable of great speed or pos-

sessed of much wind. They are, however, full of action, and can endure much thirst and hunger—thriving better on grass or fodder than on corn or oats. Generally when a Mexican mounts a horse, it is upon a very heavy silver mounted saddle, with large wooden stirrups. Behind him and upon the haunches, and entirely concealing them, there is a large flap of leather, ornamented with silver studs, or covered with long black hair. The Mexicans always arm their heels with long blunt spurs, which they keep in constant action on the ribs of the animal.

I have seen these spurs with the rowels seven inches in diameter, and the shank in proportion. All rich Mexicans carry, fastened to the pommel of the saddle, a pair of shaggy goatskins, with embroidered leather trimmings. These are used to cover the leg in hot weather, and hang from the hip to below the foot of the rider. The bit, like the spur, is of the most cruel kind—so made that it would be an easy thing to break the horse's jaw by a smart pull; and, hung inside of the mouth, are small loose pieces of copper which keep it always sore. Nothing could be better calculated than the whole equipment to ruin a horse—the sharp bit spoiling the paces, and the heavy saddle and equipments destroying his back.

## CHAPTER III.

Ugly old women. Cigaritos. Game of monte. Grazing ground. Reconnoissance of General Kearney down the Rio Grande, and appointment of George Bent, Esquire, as Civil Governor. San Domingo and the Puebla Indians. Albuquerque. Armijo. The Priests. Valentia and its vineyards, and soldiers buying fruit of the Indians. Tomae and a religious celebration. A fandango. Return, and bilious fever. Bringing in of Apache chiefs. Making sugar from cornstalks. Wheat harvest. Houses of Indians entered by a ladder. Priestly mummery on the disappearance of the ears of growing corn. Colonel Doniphan goes South. A theatre started by the soldiers. Men picked out to join Colonel Doniphan. Waking in the snow. Author buying corn of a priest. Buying sheep of another who was to catch and deliver them. *Lightning rod.* The Missourian and his "buckram" tents and big wagons. Join Colonel Doniphan. A slight sketch of him. The journey of death. Soap weed. The traders. A Scotchman taken, supposed to be a spy. Three unburied bodies. Sheep, and little flesh upon them.

Every morning saw collected along the southern side of the Plaza an assemblage of ugly old women, trying to sell three or four eggs, a couple of quarts of goats' milk, piñones, watermelons, or molasses made from corn stalks. When trade was dull they were actively employed upon the head of a youngster. These ancient dames also sold the dry shuck or covering of the ear of the Indian corn, cut into

oblong pieces of three inches in length and one inch in width. These are for making the eternal cigarito. When neatly tied in bundles, these skins are called *hojas*. Every Mexican, male or female, carries, at the girdle, a pouch which contains a bundle of hojas and a small bottle of powdered tobacco (which is sparingly sprinkled in the shuck), and flint, steel and tinder. As tobacco is very scarce with them, they are not over free to offer a cigarito; but when they do, they always first kindle it with the assistance of the mouth. This, from their general use of garlic, does not improve the flavor of the cigarito. In the more southern provinces, the corn skin is altogether repudiated, and the paper cigarito substituted, the sale of which is a government monopoly. I did not observe a single Mexican make any other use of tobacco; and yet you rarely see either man or woman without a cigarito. Children quite small will go teasing their mothers with "*Da me una cigarita, maman?*" and, on obtaining it, they sit down quietly and smoke with the most ludicrous gravity.

The universality of the cigarito is only equaled by that of their eternal game of monte, played with cards. The suits whereof are clubs, swords, suns, and cups, all delineated in their own proper colors and figures. Each suit numbers ten cards, namely, (like the American,) from ace to seven, and then knave, horse standing in the place of queen, and king. The mysteries of the game can only be learnt by losing at it. The coolness with which the Mexicans lose or win at this game is remarkable, their countenances never changing. Men and women of all degrees may be seen sitting at the green cloth covered table. It is said that the

priests also indulge at it, but I never saw one playing. Sitting on the curbstones in the street, may be continually seen fellows without shoes, and almost naked, who, having scraped together a few coppers, are dealing monte, with a greasy pack of cards, for the benefit of half a dozen poor wretches as ragged as themselves. One day, in Chihuahua, I gave a little fellow, about six years of age, a quartilla, a small copper coin worth three cents. The child went up to its mother, and holding up the coin, lisped out "monte." His gaming propensities seemed to have come upon him as early as his *Da me una cigarita, maman.*

Although Gregg, in his work on the Commerce of the Prairies, speaks of the valley of Santa Fé as a fine grazing spot, we found it just the contrary, there not being any grass within twenty miles; and we were obliged to send our horses as far as Galisteo to find a sufficiency. After a time, we sent them to Bent's Farm, above Taos, where there is always grazing to be had all the year round. The only objection is the distance, being over a hundred miles.

On the second of September, General Kearney, having first appointed George Bent, Esquire, civil governor of New Mexico, started on a reconnoissance down the Rio Grande, with five hundred of Colonel Doniphan's regiment, one hundred and fifty artillery, (the writer being among them,) and one hundred regulars, leaving the remainder of the troops to garrison Santa Fé.

Our first encampment was at the village of San Domingo, which is inhabited by the Puebla Indians, and supplies Santa Fé with the small amount of fruit which it consumes. It

has a very pretty appearance, every house being surrounded by small fruit trees. We were received here in Indian style. The inhabitants were dressed in their gayest trappings ; all mounted and armed. They dashed down towards us at full speed, and only when almost touching us, wheeled to right and left along our front, all the while discharging their few guns and pistols; and after separating into two parties, and going through a mimic battle, they formed around our officers, and escorted them into the place. These were the largest and finest Indians I saw, and were dressed in showy costume. I observed one particularly. It was a coat, or rather shirt of bright blue and red cloth, half of each color ; the division running down the chest and back—the coat, as well as the buckskin leggins, being trimmed with blue and white beads very handsomely. Although they evidently liked to be noticed, yet they did not move a muscle of their painted faces, as we handled their dresses. They behaved hospitably; and were evidently satisfied with the change that had taken place in the government.

The next place worth mentioning is Albuquerque, a town of some size. It has a fine church (although made of mud). The residence of ex-governor Armijo is here. His wife was in the town, at his residence, which has since been used as barracks for a detachment of our troops.

The priest's house, which I saw the inside of while on another visit to Albuquerque, is the best *adobe* dwelling I observed in the country. The priests are high in position, and always rich ; but in morals and character they are, with few exceptions, even below their followers. It is not unu-

sual for them to have three or four wives, all living in the house with them, who, as well as the other people, manifest the most servile attention to them. It really used to make my blood boil, to see these poor wretches come into the room where I might happen to be in conversation with the padre, and after kneeling down and kissing the hem of his garment, stand on one side, hat in hand, awaiting the moment when he might condescend to speak to them; while the rascal was trying, with all his skill, to cheat me in the bargain I was making with him; not scrupling to tell the most abominable falsehoods, if they became necessary to aid his plan. Even in the street, the people will frequently kneel and kiss his robe, as he passes them, while he manifests, outwardly, no knowledge of the salute, passing on as if he had attracted no notice.

Until we reached Tomae, which was to be the extent of our journey, we passed no place worth mentioning except Valentia, which is a large and handsome town, supported by its extensive vineyards, which add to the appearance of the place, being interspersed with melon patches and fruit trees. The vines are neither staked nor trellised, but grow to the height of perhaps four feet, perfectly straight, and when at that height spread out broad and bushy. The grapes are very fine, and of the Muscatel kind.

At this town, many of the soldiers being almost destitute of money—none of the troops having received any pay—stripped their coats of their military buttons, and passed them for the value of twelve and a half cents each—buying fruit with them.

The most industrious part of the population is Indian; and many came to our camp with fruit. The Indians are well made, but seldom over five feet in height. They are dressed in tunics of the same material as the Mexican blanket, and wear what is called the Navajo poncho; so named from being made by the Navajo Indians. It is of very fine texture, with both sides alike, and the pattern always in broad black and white stripes.

The women are singular objects; not over four feet in stature, with little round faces, of a rich light copper color. Their dress consists of a tunic of blue or white, made quite full, with a girdle at the waist, and being made very low at the neck, without sleeves, only descend to the knees; while the leg, from the knee downwards, is wrapped closely in several finely dressed goatskins, which end in a neat moccason—all this giving them a singular yet pretty appearance. The hair is cut short all round the head, and kept nicely trimmed.

Drawn together by the upper two corners, and around their neck, they wear what is called a "tilma." It is a beautiful robe, about three feet square, woven of black mules' hair, with a showy edging of red. One of these little women, with a basket of grapes or peaches placed upon her head, which apparently pressed her broad good-humored face into a yet more good-humored expression, and accompanied by three or four naked children, made a picturesque object.

We arrived at Tomae on the eve of a great religious fete. The celebration of which commenced over night, by the firing of guns, and the ringing of bells, and this was contin-

ued all through the following day. I would warn a lover of campanology against Mexican bell ringing, for nine out of ten of their bells are cracked, and the study is to make the greatest possible noise. During the morning, mass was celebrated; and the figure of the Virgin Mary was carried along the streets in procession—in which walked General Kearney and his officers with lighted candles in their hands. The day closed with very tolerable fireworks, which, however, were got up on the same principle as the bell ringing, viz., to make the utmost noise.

There were also several fandangos in town. The word fandango is only used when you wish to express a ball among the peasantry; and much fun is to be found at them. The largest rooms are of course selected. At one end, carpets are spread, and all the women squat themselves on them, the men occupying the remainder of the room. The most common dance is the *cuna*, which resembles our Spanish dance. After all the couples are placed, the women begin a song, as dreary and monotonous as a dead march. The song keeps time with two squeaking fiddles. After each dance, your partner is allowed to find her way to her seat alone, where she again squats herself down, unless you have invited her to take a glass of brandy or wine—a stall for the sale of which is always kept in an adjoining room—and where, also, is generally kept a monte table.

At a ball, *baille* of the higher class, the singing would, of course, be vulgar, but generally there are the squatting, fiddling, inviting and monte table.

On our return from Tomae, all the troops were quartered

in the houses formerly occupied by the soldiers of Armijo. It would have been better for us if we had remained in camp, for the accommodations were not spacious, and bilious fever began to carry off the men. The stock of medicines was reduced so low as to become alarming. In order to show the limited size of our quarters, the room that I and eight others were in was only about fourteen feet by eight. Here we cooked, ate and slept; and had, as it may well be presumed, close stowage at night. It was lighted by a window hole about fifteen inches square. Most of my company, however, had their health. We seem to have been an exception to the general sickliness. A gentleman recently from Santa Fé tells me there are now over three hundred graves of American soldiers in the burying-ground under the walls of Fort Marcy. This fort is on the top of a very high hill, commanding the town and surrounding country. It was built by the troops who remained in Santa Fé during the winter, and the cold work was frequently put a stop to by the snow.

During the latter part of September, a detachment of fifty men from the artillery companies, under the command of Captain Fisher, was sent towards the North, in order to bring in some of the chiefs of the Apache tribe of Indians, with a view to force them into a treaty, as they had been committing depredations on the Mexicans. After three days' scrambling over steep mountains, up and down which our horses had to be led, and after passing through numerous villages, we met several of the chiefs upon the road. They at once consented to return with us. These men were very

commanding in their appearance, of a remarkably large size, and having a wild look. I was amused with an old chief who appeared to be the oracle. As we had invited these Indians to come with us, of course we had to feed them. We gave them some flour and bacon. They boiled the bacon and then stirred the flour into the same water. The former of these rather puzzled them, particularly the rind, which resisted their knives. As they did not understand it, they appealed to the old chief, who gravely declared, after much examination, that it was bone with which the American pigs were encased—all my assurances to the contrary notwithstanding. The old chief's two sons were with him, and one of them was the possessor of a beautiful elk-horn bow, which I coveted very much. We amused ourselves by getting them to shoot at pieces of tobacco. These pieces were about the size of a sixpence and were placed at one end of a fallen tree, while they would sit upon the other end, and, after removing the iron points of their arrows, they would shoot, and seldom miss striking the prize.

Our journey had ended just by the village of San Ildefonso, and we encamped in the plaza of that village. Here I witnessed the fabrication of sugar from corn stalks. The alcalde owns the mill and boiling house, and the using of these is paid in syrup. The owner of the corn stalks assembles his neighbors, and, proceeding to the mill, places the stalks, cut into short pieces, in a large wooden trough; and each man, arming himself with a heavy mallet, soon breaks the stalks into small fragments. Boiling water is poured upon them, and then the mass is put into a hollow

tree set upright in a trough; into this a plug is loosely fitted, across which a long pole fixed at one end is laid, and all the young people getting upon this lever, the juice is soon pressed out and poured into earthen pots built into the top of a large furnace kept burning night and day; women continually stirring the liquor, until it is thick, when it is run into small clay moulds (unless it should be wanted for molasses). The workmen are repaid by an invitation to the house of the owner of the sugar, where they are regaled with molasses and tortillas. In this way these people help each other through the busiest seasons. They were, also, getting in their wheat while we were there. After being reaped and bound into sheaves, it is spread over a clay threshing floor, in the open air, and surrounded by high poles. Upon it are men with rude pitchforks, made of limbs of small trees. They throw the straw into the air as oxen, driven round the enclosure, trample out the grain. The poles keep in the large straw and let the light part blow away. The straw, by this means, is broken up very fine, but being of no use to them, is not regarded. The wheat, after being collected, is carefully washed by the women and children, and then spread upon cloths to dry. The agricultural implements are very rude. Their ploughs are made of wood, without a particle of iron, and very often in one piece, which is in the shape of a three pointed star, with one of the points short, and to one of the longer ends is attached, by means of a raw-hide-rope, oxen yoked by binding a long stick to their horns; the other long end serves for a handle, while the

short one turns up the ground. A rude heavy hoe and a common spade are precious things.

On our return, we passed through a large town, inhabited by the Puebla Indians, called Tezuque. Here I first saw the singular custom which these Indians have of making the entrance to their houses by a ladder placed against the second story window, there being no opening to the lower story. This makes each house an easily defended place, for the raising the ladder leaves no easy ingress. The village looked pretty—numerous bowers of green branches being erected outside the place to protect the women and children from the sun, while making the earthen jars I have previously mentioned.

The Indians we brought in very willingly came to terms. They saw they had men of a different character from Mexicans to deal with. As to the latter, although perhaps armed with carbine and sabre, twenty would frequently fly before a couple of Indians. But here were only fifty of us marching to subdue, if necessary, their village of, probably, two thousand inhabitants. Our Indians moved on—those who had wives taking them with them upon their mules, while others, who had not, going on foot and outwalking our best horses, and, no doubt, all thinking to receive handsome presents. These people are powerful and brave, but treacherous. A year or two before we had arrived in Santa Fé, they were invited into the city by Governor Armijo, and signed a treaty and received presents. On departing, they took the opportunity to stop in the outskirts, murder several herdsmen, and drive off a large quantity of cattle.

Before proceeding on the southern trip to Tomae, I witnessed one of the ridiculous mummeries frequently practised by the priests. Our men, while at the grazing camp at Galisteo, were kept two days accidentally without their regular supplies of food; and, therefore, were obliged to forage upon the corn-fields around, especially as the inhabitants had previously refused to sell any to us; and it had also been our constant habit to boil a pot of maize each night just before going to sleep, and, sitting round the fire, to eat and talk. The surrounding corn-fields began to look rather unproductive, much to the astonishment of the natives; so, to remedy this, the figure of the Virgin Mary was carried around the fields, in solemn procession—solemn, perhaps, to the poor Mexicans, but by no means so to us. The figure, which was very fantastically dressed, was carried by a woman in the same manner as she would have carried a child, and over them was held an old red umbrella, the only one in the village, and reserved for great occasions like the present. At the head of the procession walked the priest, book in hand, sprinkling holy water on all sides, followed by two musicians with squeaking fiddles, and also by two men firing off continually a couple of old rusty fowling pieces, to the great admiration of the young folks. After them came the figure; and the procession was closed by all the rest of the inhabitants. At every twenty or thirty steps they would all kneel down and pray audibly. We smoothed our faces as we best could, not wishing to be supposed to know anything about the maize just then.

During the early part of the month of October (1846)

Colonel Price's regiment from Missouri arrived at Santa Fé; and General Kearney having left for California with all the regulars, Colonel Doniphan immediately withdrew his regiment from the place and left Colonel Price in command, marching southward, with a view, first, to bring the Navajo Indians to terms, and then proceed, as he supposed, to report himself to General Wool, who was expected to be near or in possession of the city of Chihuahua.

Soon after Colonel Price's arrival, the Mormons, numbering five hundred, with several women and children, arrived, on their way to California; and on the 12th of September an express—on its way to Washington—brought intelligence of Colonel Fremont's success in that country. This intelligence induced General Kearney to send back nearly half of his men, some of whom were posted at Albuquerque, while the remainder were sent to Fort Leavenworth, with the horses of the whole force—they having previously been mounted upon mules. We were sorry to part with General Kearney. He had gained the good wishes of every man; and I believe that the Taos insurrection and the murder of Governor Bent and others would not have taken place if he had remained.

During the month of November a dramatic society was started by several members of our battalion, patronized by all the officers, and upon mentioning the want of a suitable room to Governor Bent, he immediately gave us the use of the large fandango room in the palace, which we soon converted into a handsome theatre. A good wardrobe and suitable scenery were procured with great difficulty, but in

the middle of the month we opened with Pizarro and Bombastes Furioso. From this time until the first of December, when most of the performers went South, we played to crowded houses. Our greatest difficulty was on the score of female performers, being obliged to take these from the ranks; but, luckily, three of the society made very good looking women when dressed in character. The Mexican ladies would persist in smoking during the whole performance, and they generally laughed where they ought to have cried, and *au contraire*, but, on the whole, were much pleased.

Towards the latter end of November an order was published by command of Colonel Price that ten men from each company of his own regiment, as well as from the artillery companies, should be selected by their respective captains, "with regard to their mental as well as their physical capabilities," to be well mounted and to form an escort of one hundred men to accompany Lieut.-Colonel D. D. Mitchell in an effort to open a communication with General Wool, who was supposed, as I have before remarked, to be in or near Chihuahua. The writer had the honor to be appointed Assistant to the Quartermaster of this escort, or, as it is termed, Quartermaster-Sergeant. At first, Captain Weightman was named as the officer selected to command our little force, and this made every man eager to go, being sure of good treatment. However, Captain Hudson, who was not a favorite, was appointed, and we started with only ninety-five men, in consequence.

On the 1st of December (1846) I bade farewell to Santa Fé, and I trust I may never again see its dirty, unpaved

streets. In a few days we arrived at Albuquerque. Here we crossed the Rio Grande, which was only waist deep. The weather had been very cold before we left Santa Fé; but still most of us slept outside of our tents. One morning, on waking, I raised my head, which caused a quantity of snow that had fallen during the night to get into my neck, giving me a sudden cold bath. On looking about, I could only see the rounded forms of my companions lying under the snow. After passing the Rio Grande, we travelled down its opposite bank, which was thickly settled both by Indians and Mexicans.

While on our journeys southward we had to buy corn, wood and fodder every night. This duty, generally, fell to my lot, and although we had an interpreter, I soon managed to pick up enough Spanish to purchase without his assistance. At one of the Indian towns called Iseleta, I found a regular monastery; and making inquiries where I could buy corn, a jolly looking old monk in a cowl and rope told me he would be too happy to accommodate me. After partaking of a bottle of good wine with him, he took me to an upper room in one of the corners of the church, and showed me a large quantity of Indian corn piled up, being the tithes from the poor inhabitants. After purchasing a sufficiency, which was measured in sacks, two of which are supposed to hold, when the corn is shelled out, a *fanega*, equal to two bushels and a quarter, I found the padre was trying hard to cheat me, both in measure and count; so, taking an opportunity to *accidentally* put out the light, I told the ten men who were with me to fill up their sacks, which were larger than the measuring

sack, and also not to forget their pockets. When the light returned, every man had his full sack on his shoulder ready to carry off. The old fellow, evidently, noticed the fullness of the sacks, but knew it was not worth while to say anything—so, after all, he did not make much out of me.

The Mexican measures are less than ours; for instance, their leagues are only about two and a half miles; a yard is thirty inches; the pint and the quart are proportionably undersized. South of Chihuahua things are sold by the arroba of 25 pounds weight: thus, if you want to buy 100 pounds of flour you ask for four arrobas. Their Fanega, which is used to measure grain, contains, in New Mexico, $2\frac{1}{2}$ bushels, and further south $2\frac{1}{4}$, which is divided into 12 measures called Almos. The Fanega measure is in the shape of the box of a wheelbarrow, that is, oblong, but with one end at an angle, and open at the top and branded by the government at all the joints.

At Sabinal I had again to deal with a priest; and upon presenting myself at his house, I found him a little dried up young man, and from the first, did not like the look of his countenance. He was in his small store, in which he sold "odd notions," and among them native whisky. After bargaining with him for a quantity of corn, which he charged for at the rate of about two dollars and a half the bushel, I observed in his court yard two black sheep, which he told me he was fattening up for his own eating, but I soon bought them at a dollar a piece. The only difficulty was in catching them. I was, from laughter, soon incapable of assisting in this. The priest, who had his long silk gown on, whisked it

under his arm, and running at the sheep, attempted several times to catch them; but one would bolt between his legs, knocking him down, while the other jumped over his head. But he was not discouraged, particularly as I made it a part of the bargain that they were to be delivered. At last, on one of them jumping over the priest, he caught it by the hind legs and came to me triumphant. I never saw a more ridiculous figure than his reverence with the sheep struggling on his back. In the evening, while measuring the corn, a dispute about it arose between us, he trying to cheat me. At last he told me that I lied! On which, I caught him by the neckcloth, drew out my butcher's knife, told him that, in my opinion, he was a rascal, and that if he dared to repeat such words, I should use my cold steel. This brought him to his senses at once, the people, who had just before been kissing his hands and garments, stared at me as if I were a wild beast, although I could see that some were secretly well pleased at the strong hints I gave the Padre. Upon leaving the house, I read him a short sermon on the impropriety of insulting Americans, and this had such an effect on him, that he presented me with a glass of excellent brandy as a peace-offering, which I *generously* accepted.

On the day before we arrived at the ruins of Valverde, where we were again to cross the river, a trifling occurrence took place. My duty consisted partly in seeing that the wagon-train, which was frequently five or six miles behind, got safely into camp. In order to protect the train, I had a wagon-guard of twelve men; and among them, was a tall, lanky Missourian, standing nearly seven feet high, and of

almost inconceivable thinness, whose *sobriquet* was Lightning Rod. The last of our wagons having been detained this day, some distance behind the others, I remained with it, having among them my long friend. After travelling with it until about five o'clock in the afternoon, I observed a smoke ascending from a wood, about two miles off the road, to the left; and I sent Lightning Rod to see if it was our camp. I observed that he did not enter the timbered part, and only gave a look into it from a short convenient distance. When he returned he told me, in rather a troubled tone, that it was not our encampment, and that he could not imagine what it was, as he saw immense herds of cattle and numerous tents more than twenty feet in length. This of course convinced me that it was not our camp, but also excited much speculation among us, as to whose it could be, and the size of the tents especially puzzled us. I continued along the road for three or four miles, when a Mexican, whom I met, assured me that it *was* our company. More and more surprised, I turned back, when, upon approaching the camp so wonderfully described by Lightning-rod, I found it to be the one I was in search of—his suspicious fear having multiplied five beef cattle into a herd, and our four wagons into numerous tents twenty feet in length. It was some time before he heard the last of that adventure.

After again crossing the Rio Grande at Valverde, once a fine place, but now destroyed by the Navajos, where the water was hardly as deep as we had found it at Albuquerque, we came upon Colonel Doniphan, encamped on the river bank, with only about eighty men. He had dis-

patched Major Gilpin ahead with one battalion of about four hundred. He, himself, was only waiting to collect the remainder of his command, which was scattered through the mountains, on an expedition against some Navajo Indians, who had murdered two of his men while tending a quantity of sheep. However, the Colonel at once made up his mind to accompany us with what men he now had, amounting to about fifty; and the next morning we started, expecting to be joined by straggling parties as we proceeded.

My readers may like to have a slight sketch of Colonel Doniphan. In age, about forty; and in stature, six feet two inches; of large frame; and with a very intelligent face. His great charm lies in his easy and kind manner. On the march he could not be distinguished from the other soldiers, either by dress, or from his conversation. He ranked high as a lawyer in Missouri. The colonel is in the habit of interlarding his language with strong expressions which many eastern men would call something very like swearing.

At Fray Christobal we encamped one day to cook for the two following, as, during this time, we were to be away from water—being about to cross the large bend which the river here takes. This dry stretch of road is called *La Jornada del Muerto*, or The (day's) Journey of Death. Although the word *Jornada* only means a day's journey, yet, from this day forward, our men called every long dry extent of road a Jornada. In passing through the country, if you ask a peasant how far it is from one place to another, he will tell you so many jornadas (pronounced hornarthars), meaning, that to encamp at water each night, it will take so many days

to travel it. But, as they always estimate road by the time it takes a pack-mule to go over it, you must allow accordingly. This long piece of road, La Jornada del Muerto, obtained its name from the circumstance of a Mexican having attempted to cross it in a day, and from his not being provided with water or food, having perished on the road. It is usually called ninety, but, by the road we followed, it is really not more than sixty miles in length. Near to the middle of it is a large hollow in the ground, which, if rain has fallen lately, usually contains water. A Spaniard who had just come through informed us that this was dry.

About noon on the following day, we entered upon this dreary journey; and after travelling fifteen miles, sent all of our live stock six miles off the road for water, to where there was a small spring. I took my horse, old Tom, to it, but was sorry, afterwards, I did so, as the long distance, twelve miles there and back, had wearied more than the water had refreshed him.

We again moved on, and marched until twelve o'clock at night; and pushed forward after daybreak.

One thing we particularly observed: that here the grass was finer and better than we had ever seen elsewhere, which, from the want of water and scarcity of rain, was a singularity.

We first met, on this part of the road, with the species of palm called by us Soap-weed, from the fact that the Mexicans use its root as a substitute for soap, for which it answers very well. Indeed, it is considered superior to it for

the washing of woollens. I believe it is rightly named the Lechuguilla.

This singular shrub, which is, to be also met with on the prairies, but where it never grows to any considerable size, consists of a trunk very pithy, surmounted by a fine head of stiff leaves, each of which is about two feet and a half in length, and armed at the end with a long thorn. The leaves project from the stalk on all sides, and set as close as possible, and are of a dark-green color. The flower is white and very pretty. As each year's foliage decays, it drops down against the trunk of a light-brown color. These dry leaves, when fire is applied, flash up like gunpowder, and burn with a bright light. Our night marches could be marked by their flames, which, as the nights were cold (although the days were comfortable) were cheering.

I have been thus particular in describing this plant for several reasons: one is, its many uses—of the leaves, the natives make their hats; also, when dressed like hemp, it is formed into ropes and sacks, looking like the material known as Manilla-hemp, though coarser. These plants have a singularly provoking quality; being from two to eight feet in height, they will assume to the eye, in the twilight, the most deceptive forms. To the sentinel, they will appear as forms of men; and many an unconscious soap-weed has run the chance of a sentry's shot, from not answering to the challenge of "Who goes there?" If your mule or horse has strayed from camp, and you start to hunt for him in the gray of the morning, you are sure to be led first in one direction and then in another, by one of these shrubs, which, from a short

distance, has taken the form of your animal. Time after time you may have been thus deceived—yet never seeming to learn experience from a soap-weed.

Some of our men, thinking to avoid the usual suffering for water on this trip, got rather tipsy just before entering the jornada, calculating that, with a canteen full of whisky, they could keep in that state all the way across. Some did so, but others having used their canteens too freely, exhausted their stock the first night, and suffered terribly from thirst.

The second night, about eleven o'clock, we again struck the Rio del Norte, having left the old road and moved to the right to reach it. Here we found the traders, who had left Santa Fé in September, encamped with their wagons, being too much alarmed to continue their journey. The night before we arrived, one of them had hitched up his teams to start back to Santa Fé, some friendly Mexicans having brought intelligence from El Paso, that the priest there, named Ortis, was raising a party of men to come and rob them. Our arrival put an end to their alarm. Encamped here and a few miles below were about three hundred wagons belonging to the traders; and to one who has never seen these travelling merchants on their journey, the whole is interesting. Their wagons, called Conestoga or Pennsylvanian, are of the largest kind, covered with three or four cotton covers or sheets drawn close at each end so as to exclude moisture, and these are supported by high hoops, and, as those at the ends of the wagon are much higher than those in the middle, it has a very singular appearance. The height to the top

of these end-hoops is usually from eighteen to twenty feet. They are each drawn by ten mules or six yoke of oxen, and contain about forty hundred weight of goods each. Seen from a distance, while moving on their way—one following another, with their long strings of mules, always harnessed, with the smallest in the lead, and gradually increasing in size to those at the pole or tong, upon the left one of which the driver sits with his long whip in one hand, and single rein in the other, with the sun shining on the white covers,—they present a very interesting sight.

On the twenty-third of December we encamped just below the new and rich town of Doña Ana, where we found Major Gilpin and his battalion who had preceded us. He gave as his opinion that we should have trouble in entering El Paso, but being a sanguine officer, we knew not how far to be guided by it.

That night, our picket-guard took a Scotchman, who was lurking around the camp. He was ragged and footsore; and said he had escaped from the Calaboose in El Paso, and was starving. Food was given to him, but it was remarked that he did not very well support the character of starvation—not paying much attention to our humble fare. From subsequent events, I have no doubt he was a spy from the Mexicans.

The next day (the twenty-fourth), we encamped in a wood which we named Dead Man's Grove, from the circumstance of our finding, among the bushes near to our camp, three unburied bodies; and from their dresses, two must have been Americans and the third a Spaniard. Who they were

or how they came there has remained a mystery—the probability is that they were murdered by Mexican scouts.

This evening, I killed fifteen sheep for our company, which had been procured on our route above. Although apparently healthy and three years old, they, when dressed, weighed only seventeen pounds on an average; some, it is true, twenty-five pounds, but others not more than twelve. I could not have believed the want of substance, if I had not weighed them myself. (A New York sheep will weigh over forty pounds.) Our mess, this night, illuminated the carcase which had been served out to them by enclosing a lighted candle in it, and its thinness made a capital lantern; some suggested that such fine mutton should have been reserved for the following day, to help out a Christmas dinner —little knowing the sort of celebration which was in store!

## CHAPTER IV.

Christmas day. The enemy and a surprise, and the Battle of Bracito. Women in the battle. Alarms. Enter the City of El Paso. The traders do business. Señor Ponce and supplies. Mexican wine and brandy, and the effect of the latter. The priest Ortis. The Scotchman proves to be a scoundrel. Scene of former treachery, and death of a treacherous governor. Apache Indians and their forays. James Kirker. Oxen and mule stolen, and Lieutenant Hinton pursues and brings in a scalp and the stolen animals. Wheat mill made entirely of wood. Mexican cattle; and buying some of a prisoner. Baked pumpkins. Colonel Doniphan and a stolen pig. Bizarre appearance of the troops. Force increased. Presidio del SElecaan rio, and a church with its dressed up images. A fat priest and his extortions in a case of marriage.

Sunday, Christmas Day. We moved on; and as my place was behind with the wagons, I generally got into the camp some time after the others. However, this afternoon, I had preceded my wagons about a mile, accompanied by two of the wagon-guard. On rounding a turn of the road, I observed our little army encamping some distance ahead; and also, a mile further on, I had, for some time, noticed an immense cloud of dust which, until this moment, I had supposed to have been caused by our own men. A moment after and there were evidently great hurry and bustle in

camp. Men at a distance were throwing down the wood they were bringing in, and hurrying to their arms. A man upon a white mule came dashing back at full speed, telling me to hasten up the wagons, for the enemy were upon us, and continued his headlong career, never stopping until he got safely to the rear guard six miles behind. Never was a body of men taken more by surprise. When the dust was first observed, there were not one hundred and fifty men in camp, the rest being scattered after wood and water. But all seemed to have found out the cause of the rising dust at the same moment, and came in, in double quick time, to get their arms. I immediately galloped up to the surgeon and requested orders. He told me to draw up the wagons into a close circle, or, as we called it, to *corraal* them. I quickly did so, sending to hurry on the ox-teams, which were several miles behind. By the time I had got twenty wagons in form, a man came furiously for cartridges. The wagons of Colonel Doniphan's men, which contained their ammunition, were not yet up; but, knowing that in one of mine there were two boxes of rifle and carbine ammunition, I immediately jumped upon it and commenced throwing off the tents and things which covered the cases. As this wagon stood in what may be considered the front of the half circle I had formed, I could not help stealing a glance now and then towards the camp, where I observed our men drawn up on foot, in single line, across the road; and the Mexicans appearing in a line parallel to them. Just at the top of a slight rise in the ground, the latter drew up in good order, with their cavalry on our left and a small howitzer in the

centre—their left flank and body being composed of infantry —and gay enough they looked, their cavalry in bright scarlet coats with bell buttons, and snow-white belts, carrying polished sabres and carbines and long lances, with red and green pennons, while their heads were protected by brass helmets with large black plumes. The Mexicans halted—and from their ranks came a lieutenant, in handsome uniform, waving a black flag, having a skull and cross bones worked upon it. Our interpreter advanced to meet him. The lieutenant informed him that the Mexican General wished his General to come and have a parley with him. He answered him to the effect that "he wished he might get him!" Whereupon the Mexican, turning back, exclaimed, "Then prepare for a charge: we give and take no quarter!" When he reached his lines, they immediately opened their fire upon us—steadily advancing. A few minutes afterwards they fired another volley. I was still on the wagon. These two volleys of the Mexicans, though mostly fired too high to injure our troops, nevertheless rained their balls with their sharp *whist!* sound, too thick among *us* at the wagons to be pleasant; and one of them, I afterwards found, had passed through a fold in my shirt just below the left arm.

Our men, all this time, had not fired a shot.

Just in the rear of our line, and, therefore, between it and the *Corraal*, were about fifteen of our horsemen, who had come up just at the moment, not one of the others having had time to saddle-up.

Again the Mexicans poured in a heavy fire, at pistol shot, wounding several men. Just as the smoke of this discharge

lifted, two powerful volleys were poured in by our men from their rifles, while, at the same moment, the Mexican dragoons charged gallantly down on our left flank; but, being turned by the heavy shower of balls, swerved to their right, and, coming round the end of our line, they dashed down on the circle of wagons. Here, I had received orders to take charge; and found myself the commander of from fifteen to twenty men. I directed them to keep out of sight until the redcoats were within ten yards of us—then, we each stepped out and gave them our fire. This caused them again to swerve, and to disappear over a rising ground, whither they were hotly pursued by our little band of fifteen horsemen.

During this time, a part of our men, who were in front of the Mexican cannon, ran up, and forcibly secured and dragged it down to our ranks. This was a daring act, almost ridiculous from its fearlessness.—The idea of about thirty soldiers taking it into their heads, for they had no orders to break line, to make such a charge on the enemy's artillery! Some of our men got as many as half a dozen shots at Mexicans; but most of the latter had such pressing business somewhere else, that it was difficult, after two volleys, to get a fair sight at them.

Just as the Mexicans were about to fire their first round, our right wing received orders to kneel, which they did, and so remained until they, themselves, fired. They all rose at once to do so. The Mexicans said, afterwards, they could not understand such a people, for, not only did they sustain three volleys without returning one, which, of itself, was

very puzzling, but, when one row was mowed down, up sprang another out of the grass. Most of the wounded were brought to the wagons, where we had made preparations to receive them, by spreading tents and other covering over the ground.

A fine-looking Mexican boy was brought in badly wounded. He was about fifteen or sixteen years of age, and said he had been forced to fight against us, although his heart was for us; and his mother and brother had advised him to join us as soon as possible, and this he had intended to do. Poor lad! That night, in his agony, he crawled a little away from the tent he had been laid in, and expired. We all felt interested in him, and many had visited him. Most of his talk was of his mother and sisters, and his friends, the Americans. We knew he could not recover, and yet we had not the heart to tell him so.

One of the wounded brought in, was a fine-looking sergeant of the Mexican dragoons. I believe he was the man who had headed the charge. The poor fellow had three balls through his belly, from side to side, and two horrible sabre cuts upon his head. He could not make out why he was brought in so carefully, and a place made for him to lie down on. I assured him he should be well treated; but his looks showed his incredulity. I never shall forget the tremulous grasp of the hand he gave me, when I received him under my charge. I brought the doctor to him, who, after examining him, told me there was no hope, but that if he was alive in the morning he would dress his wounds. Yet this man recovered, and was released before we left El Paso.

A little German amongst us, called after one of Dumas' three mousquetaires, Grimaud, attracted our attention. At the second volley, a ball entered the front of his cap, and raked the top of his skull, and, though only cutting the scalp, caused a great effusion of blood, which ran down his face. For a moment he thought himself mortally wounded; but, still, catching up his carbine, he fired away, crying out "Well! I'll have a crack before I die, any how." Grimaud was a favorite, and his frightfully bloody face and reckless action must be long remembered by many of us.

I did all I could to make the wounded prisoners comfortable and easy, having stationed for them a protective guard. Just after the contest had ended, a tall, barefooted Missourian came stalking to the wagons, crying out, "Where are those yellow-skinned devils? They came upon me so quickly, that I had to go at them barefoot; and while I was away, some rascal hooked my shoes. So, if there's a pair among the prisoners I'll have them."

Our number in this engagement was not over five hundred, while the Mexicans had twelve hundred men. We had but seven wounded—none killed. How we came off so well I cannot make out, for the bullets rained about the troops. The Mexican loss in killed and wounded was about two hundred men.*

Among the spoils, were several kegs of wine of the best quality, which were passed from hand to hand until they were empty; and also some very nice and fine bread. There

* See the semi-official Report of the battle in the Appendix, No. 1.

was plenty of ammunition, and also several cases of surgical instruments. The field was strewed with bodies of men and horses, lances, swords, helmets, trumpets, carbines and other war emblems.

It was rumored that there were two Mexican women in the action serving at the cannon; and that a rifle ball striking one of them in the forehead, the other bore her off the field. I do not doubt it. The women have much more courage and even sense than the men.

I afterwards heard that when the remainder of the Mexican troops reached El Paso, which they did very expeditiously, they reported that they had been defeated entirely by our infantry; and that our cavalry had not come up, but was rapidly approaching. It was some time before I could understand this matter, for we had no reserve—all our men being in the action. But the key of the affair was equal to something of Sister Anne's in Blue Beard;—we had two thousand sheep in the rear of our baggage train, and the dust raised by them had been taken for the signs of horsemen approaching. The dragoons, who had charged us so gallantly, met with the worst usage; for our little squadron of horse having chased them into the mountains, a band of Navajo Indians, who had been watching the struggle from their concealment, set upon them and killed almost all for the sake of their bright uniform and arms.

And thus ended the first battle fought by the army of the West; and called Bracito from the bend of the river, near where we fought, which bears this name.*

* On maps of this country, many names will be found where, in truth,

Before we left the battle-ground, we dug a large hole and buried those who had fallen on the field and those who had died during the night; but I have understood since that wolves scratched up the bodies, and that the remnants of uniforms were now scattered over the ground.

We fully expected to have another skirmish before entering the city of El Paso, and were, therefore, on the alert. On the evening of the 26th of December we encamped at a salt pond, a short distance from the place; and twice that night were aroused by alarms, and stood for some time ready in ranks—but nothing occurred.

The next day, while on the march, we were met by several citizens of El Paso, bearing a white flag, who, at once, surrendered the place to Colonel Doniphan, and, towards evening, we entered this beautiful city. The inhabitants had mostly fled; but they all returned before we left. Those who had remained came creeping cautiously out of their houses, with baskets of fruit, which they kindly forced the soldiers to accept. By the time I reached the Plaza, I had both holsters and pockets filled.

This place (which receives its name, not, as has been frequently stated, from a pass of the river between the mountains, but from the circumstance of refugees from Santa Fé, in 1680, having here crossed the river and founded a town), is now upwards of six miles in length and from half a mile to a mile wide. It is surrounded by extensive vineyards,

there is not a house. This is because the places are regular camping-grounds for caravans.

The mode of cultivating the grape is the same as I have mentioned to be practised at Valentia.

The valley here is the best calculated for the cultivation of the vine of any part of Mexico, the soil not being too rich, and, although there may be now and then a sharp frost, no snow has fallen there for years. At the time we arrived, December, of course there was no foliage to be seen; but I can well imagine how beautiful must be this valley when all the vines and fruit trees are in leaf and bloom.

The city and gardens are watered by numerous *sakos* or ditches supplied by the river which is dammed up just above. By means of these, the husbandmen are able to dispense with the aid of rain, which is scarce at all times in New Mexico. Each field is provided with a small running ditch; and, by cutting the bank, the water soon floods the ground. Each farmer has a day allowed him to use the water in this way, but cannot touch it at other times without the permission of the special alcalde of sakos, or, as we should term him, perhaps, commissioner of the water-works. This officer has the powers of a judge in all things relating to his department. Every person is required to keep his sako in repair; and should any damage occur to his neighbor's property by inattention, the delinquent has to make good the damage. One poor fellow told me that, in consequence of the frost, the side of his sako had given way during the night, and had injured a quantity of wine in his neighbor's house, for which he had been ordered to pay fifty dollars—a large sum for him, but his opponent was a rich man and a friend of the alcalde's.

The traders opened their goods at this place; and, as confidence was soon restored, they did a good business, especially by taking corn, wood, hay, cattle, &c., in payment, for these they could again dispose of to the troops. A readiness to sell in this way brought customers from all parts.

As to the wood I purchased, there was a Mexican who used to bring it to me. I knew he came at least thirty miles with it. On my asking him how long he was in coming, he said, one day and a night—rather a tedious journey, to sell only from four to five loads of wood, at from $1 75 to $2 per load; especially as each cart required two men and four yoke of cattle. He could not make much profit.

We were indebted to Señor Ponce, an old Mexican gentleman, and the richest man in the valley of El Paso, for assistance in getting corn and other necessaries for the soldiers. He supplied us, as far as possible, from his own store-houses, and, where these failed, he bought for us.

He stated his income to be about ten thousand dollars a year, which is immense for this part of the country. It arises, principally, from sales of his wine and brandy, both of which are made very largely here. The wine is of a dark-port color, of good quality, and cheap. The brandy has the appearance of gin, but with a pleasing flavor of its own. It was found, however, to contain a large quantity of copper, from the vessels in which it is made, and wherein it is allowed to stand. This was not discovered until it had affected the health of several of our men. The wine was harmless, being the pure juice of the grape.

As we were still in expectation of being attacked, our men

were quartered with regard to defence. Colonel Doniphan's regiments were in two large buildings near the plaza; and our company was in the barracks, to which was attached the calaboose or city jail, so that we were, in reality, in the yard of the latter. This was not very pleasant, but as this building, which was very large, stood on a small eminence in the rear of the church, and could easily be defended by a few resolute men, it was, in spite of the prison, a post of honor. In part of the building was the public school room, well filled with desks and other academical apparatus, but now deserted. I used the room for storing hay and fodder, which created rather a longer holiday than usual. We found schools in most of the towns, as we went from here south.

Colonel Doniphan dispatched a messenger to hasten a company of artillery, which had been previously ordered from Santa Fé; and he determined to await its arrival. Rumors kept reaching us of anticipated resistance at Carrizal—a fortified place some distance on this side of Chihuahua. At last, we found that regular carriers were sent from here to that place; and circumstances led us to suspect Ortis, the priest, of being the agent of the correspondence. A small scouting party was sent, one night, to try to catch him in the act; and there is no doubt he would have been so caught, had it not been for the bad management of the officer in charge, who, instead of waiting to seize the messenger after he might have started, and try to find dispatches upon him, only surrounded the house, went up and politely knocked at the door, in front of which a horse was standing, ready saddled and bridled. Of course, no papers were found, but the priest and two gentle-

men were brought up to our colonel's quarters. Ortis was upbraided with treachery; but he remarked that *he* did not call the delivering his country from a foreign enemy, by any means whatever, treachery. He said he was the enemy of all Americans, and never could be otherwise; and that he should use every endeavor to free his country from them—but that it would be by fair combat, and that he should not attempt to incite an insurrection, knowing that to be worse than useless. Colonel Doniphan told him that he admired his sentiments, but would take care he should have no opportunity to carry them into effect, by keeping a strict watch over him; and that, as he had seen how Mexicans could fight on ground of their own selection—meaning Bracito, where Ortis was—he would take him with him as he went southward, in order that he might observe the Mexicans attacked and made to fight on ground of his, Doniphan's selection. This the colonel did, taking him down to Chihuahua.

The full rascality of the Scotchman whom we had taken the night before the battle, was now made apparent. In the Calaboose we found six Americans who had been confined there for some months. They formed a party whom this fellow had engaged to guide to California; but, instead of this, he took them to El Paso, and there denounced them as Texians. They were thrown into prison, after having been robbed of all they possessed; however, a court of officers acquitted the fellow, and one day I met him going out of town with a parcel upon his back, containing a flask of whisky, a few tortillas and a piece of goat's milk cheese.

He was trudging on, he said, to Santa Fé. He had that day been acquitted, and was naturally in some haste to leave our neighborhood, knowing the excitement against him. Never had I felt so strong a desire to commit violence. I advised him to avoid all soldiers, who would shoot him like a dog as he deserved; and I assured him I would do so, if I again met him. His life was not worth a minute's purchase if any of our men were to see him.

The yard in which we were here quartered, had some years before been the scene of a massacre. The governor induced twenty of the chiefs of the Apache Indians to enter it, when they were murdered by soldiers who had been concealed in the buildings. The governor paid the penalty of his treacherous conduct: as he gave the order, "*maten à los carahos!*" (kill the scoundrels!) a chief sprang forward, and stabbing him, cried out! "*Entonces moriras tu primero, Carajo!*" (then you shall die first, Carajo!) These Indian warriors died bravely, after killing several Mexicans. This tribe is the most powerful of all the Mexican Indians. It inhabits the range of mountains called the Sierra des Mimbres, which separates the State of Sonora from those of El Paso and Chihuahua—and on each side of this range is its extensive foraging ground;—the country further south being under the control of the Camanches. I do not think the Apache Indians are naturally brave; but having been long unopposed, they have become bold; so much so as to visit large cities amicably, and otherwise in small parties. The fact is, they so heartily despise the Mexicans that they say they would kill them all, were it not that they

serve as herdsmen to them—meaning this, that they themselves neither hunt nor plant, and being of roving habits, they do not overburden themselves with cattle, preferring to descend from their mountain fastnesses and help themselves out of the first Mexican herd they come across—first killing the herdsmen, if possible. The latter have an instinctive dread of these Indians. The word *Apache* is enough to make a Mexican herdsman tremble, although he goes armed with a sabre, carbine and lance, and is always mounted. One thing which has principally served to make this tribe powerful, is the fact of one state frequently arming it against another.

Some tribes of these Indians live entirely on mule and horse flesh, while others eat the prairie wolf, but there is no doubt they prefer fat cows and steers, frequently running off several thousand head at a time. If a quarrel arises on the foray about the ownership of an animal, they kill the creature, leaving it where it falls, and, of course, the dispute with it. Their track can be traced by this frequent mark of a quarrel.

The government of Chihuahua at one time set a price on every Apache scalp; it was, I believe, one hundred dollars for a man, fifty dollars for a squaw, and twenty-five dollars for a papoose. This plan was afterwards abandoned; and an Irishman, named James Kirker, was hired, at a high salary, to attempt the extermination of the tribe. This was rather an extensive operation, as they numbered about fifteen thousand. However, he, with a band of Americans and Mexicans, soon made the Apaches fear him. The Mexicans

look upon him as almost superhuman; but I have heard, from credible authority, that his bravery is rather lukewarm, and that his victories have always been achieved through cunning. He has never risked a fight, unless when his own party has greatly outnumbered the Indians, or when he could catch them asleep—and even then he himself prudently keeps in the back ground. He joined us the morning after the fight of Bracito, having given up hunting the Indians, in consequence of the government having forgotten to pay him. He was very useful to us, serving as guide and interpreter, during all the time we remained in the country. One night, while on our march, three Apache Indians came down and carried off several yoke of oxen and a fine mule, the property of a trader. Lieutenant Jack Hinton took a few men, and followed them for two days, got back the cattle and mule, and killed one of the Indians—bringing in his scalp. At Chihuahua, I found in the Office of the Secretary of State, a mass of letters from prefects of small towns complaining of incursions of these savages—indeed, there was one shelved-side of a room entirely devoted to filed papers on this subject.

Our provisions ran short during our stay at the city of El Paso; and we were obliged to supply ourselves by purchasing from the Mexicans. Wheat I found to be rather scarce. All I could procure, I had ground at a small mill in the city. This was a curiosity. What will our mechanics say to a flouring mill built entirely without iron? All the wheels and other parts were of wood (of course excepting the mere stones, which are made from the ironstone boulders found

in all parts of the country). The flour ground by this mill was very coarse, and the bran not separated, but it was much better than we had been subsisting upon in Santa Fé. There we had been supplied with wheat, first coarsely ground, and then the finest part of the flour sifted out, which, I suppose, the Mexicans used; at any rate, we did not see any of it, and so leaving to us what would be called, in New York, very poor "shorts." I purchased, at different times, some fifteen cattle for slaughter. On averaging their weight, I found it to be only about two hundred and thirty pounds each, when dressed. Although all the Mexican cattle are naturally small, they are beautifully formed, and have the appearance of good weight when on the hoof, but, on cutting them up, they fall off wonderfully. The beef is of excellent quality, except when the animal has been over-driven, and then it becomes speedily poor.

Some of the cattle I bought under rather singular circumstances. One day, the jailor of the prison came and asked me, whether I did not wish to purchase beef-cattle? and on my answering him in the affirmative, he told me that there was a *caballero* in the calaboose, who wished to sell me some. It, of course, struck me as rather a queer place to find a man rich enough to own, and able to sell, cattle. On entering the yard of the prison, I was introduced to a very good-looking, gentlemanly man, who informed me that he was a large cattle owner. After a little bargaining, I bought several beeves of him. On asking the jailor who he was, I was informed that he was one of the richest men in the state, but, being strongly opposed in politics to the ruling authori-

ties, his killing one of his own peons or servants had been taken advantage of to imprison him. "This small peccadillo," added the jailor, "would, under any other circumstances, never have been noticed, and, as he is very rich, he'll soon get out."

One day, while receiving some maize at Don Ponce's country seat, a peon or servant handed me a hot piece of baked pumpkin to taste, which I found delicious, and far superior in flavor to those at home; and I excited much amusement among the peons, who were seated, men, women and children, in the corraal or yard, eating their noon-day meal, by my unaristocratic relish for what is here grown only for the pigs and servants.

Colonel Doniphan was a favorite, but truth leads me to mention a circumstance which somewhat shocked my notions of military discipline. A poor Spaniard came to the colonel, and complained that a soldier, standing by, had stolen his pig. The commander turned to the man, and asked him whether this was true? The soldier replied "Yes;" adding, also, "and pray, Colonel, what are you going to do about it?" This blunt mode of response, mixed with question, rather puzzled Colonel Doniphan, who, after some hesitation, said: "Well! I don't know, unless I come and help you to eat it." I am sadly afraid the complaining party got no redress. I felt it to be a bad example.

So far as our dress was concerned, Falstaff, at this time, would have been ashamed of us. Our hundred men who had last joined were, of course, a little better clad than the rest, but most of the men were in the same clothes in

which they had left Missouri six months before—and these had seen pretty severe service in the Navajo country. The best clad were those who had been lucky enough to procure buckskin dresses among the Indians. A parade was now a ludicrous sight. In a whole company, no two pair of pantaloons were of the same hue; and there being few who owned a jacket, the red flannel or checked shirt made up the "uniform." Shoes were a luxury, and hats a very doubtful article. If our habiliments were thus, at this time, what were they further south? If General Taylor could boast of two R's, "Rough and Ready;" we felt that we were fully entitled to three, Rough, Ready and Ragged.

We had received no pay as yet; and the sutler charging *ad libitum*.

On the first day of February, 1847, Major Clark and Captain Weightman arrived, bringing with them one hundred and thirty men, four six-pounders, and two twelve-pound howitzers—thus increasing our force to a thousand men. On their arrival, our company was sent to the Presidio del San Elecario, a large fort, standing at the lowest end of the city, where we encamped. This fort has, evidently, been once very strong; and covers more than eight acres of ground. It incloses, within its walls, a pretty church, through which I wandered alone one morning. The Mexicans are jealous of their churches, and do not willingly allow a heretic to enter alone. I lifted up the veils which concealed the different figures in the niches around the walls; and, gazing on their gaudily dressed and painted saintships, I felt that any little

girl at home would bave been ashamed of such a badly dressed set of dolls.

Leaving the church, I eame to the door of the priest's house; and hearing voices, made free to go in. The padre was sitting under the porch, inside of the yard, arguing strenuously with a Spanish merchant. The priest was a good specimen of his species. His exact weight I will not dare to guess, but it was not much less than three hundred pounds. His shaven crown, sandaled feet, dark robe, large wooden rosary and hempen girdle perfected a monk's portrait. He rose, and would not reseat himself until a servant had brought me a stool. We conversed a little in French together, but a woman having carried a substantial breakfast, well set off with plate, into his room, he very soon politely dismissed us both, expressing a wish to see us at some other time. I should have been more impressed with his politeness, if it had embraced an invitation to breakfast.

I walked with the merchant to the Alcalde's office, and found there a respectable-looking couple waiting my companion's return. These people had an only daughter attached to a young neighbor, who had gone, a few days before, to this priest, to obtain permission to marry her. As all the parties were poor, the bridegroom had sold off his three cows to pay the marriage fee; the amount of which not being fixed, the priest has the right to charge whatever he pleases. In this case, he had pocketed the avails of the cows; and then told the bridegroom that he must have much more before he could officiate. The poor lover had stated this to the bride's parents, and they sold off their stock,

and paid the priest enough to make about one hundred dollars. His monkship coolly pocketed this also; and then informed the party he had not got near enough yet. In this state of affairs they had applied to the Alcalde for advice, and the merchant, being in the room at the time, had offered to go and remonstrate with the priest, who, however, remained inexorable. After much discussion before the Alcalde, amidst mingled laughter and tears, the bride and bridegroom (who had meanwhile come in), started off home with the old people to get up a fandango, which was to stand in the place of a marriage ceremony—having made up their minds to dispense with the services of the extortionate padre. This little incident may account for the general licentiousness in Mexico. Does not a priest of God thus become a minister of the devil?

## CHAPTER V.

A start for Chihuahua. Mail with letters from Santa Fé. Bent's murder, and the true cause of it. Doniphan and the traders. Lake of ducks. A seasonable rain. A warm spring. Carrizal. Wind storm. Another warm spring. Expectation, and an alarm. Grass catches fire and runs up the mountain. Rumor of Mexicans near. Another fire and danger. Enemy not far off. Major Owens takes charge of the wagons. A Mexican spy chased. Picket guard drives in advanced guard of the enemy. Army moves out in solid square. A reconnoitre. The enemy. Doniphan resolves on an attack. The battle of Sacramento; and its results.

On the eleventh day of February, we started for Chihuahua. The troops left the Rio Grande about thirty miles below fort San Elecario, striking across a dry stretch of ninety miles, entering it on the evening of the fourteenth.

It was on the next day that a mail from Santa Fé overtook us, bringing letters and newspapers. We now first heard that General Wool had changed his route, and that we should not find him at Chihuahua. It was singular enough this mail brought no dispatches for Colonel Doniphan.

In this situation, a council was held; and the question agitated, whether we were to go on to Chihuahua, or turn back to Santa Fé? It was decided to proceed. But we halted while the mail was sorted; and each man, in saddle,

received his letters. It was amusing to hear scraps of home news bandied about among my companions. Not having any one to discuss my own letters with me, I left the road, dismounted, sat myself under a large soapweed, and proceeded to read the budget that had fallen to my share. In spite of our rather unpleasant position, in the midst of a dry plain, and already one night and day without water, and with a knowledge that an almost overwhelming force was but a few leagues from us, and no American troops within seven hundred miles, many pleasant jokes connected with our homes were passed this night, and the spirit of our letters kept us cheerfully up to a late hour.

One sad piece of news reached us by this mail—the assassination of Governor Bent at Taos. His death was particularly felt by the members of my own mess. Governor Bent had often come amongst us while we were at work at our theatre at Santa Fé, taking a kindly interest in our pleasure, and showing, in many ways, his amiable disposition.

It seems that after the insurgents had seized him, they took him to his own house, and gave him a choice of instant death or the loss of eyes and other atrocious disfigurement. He boldly told them to kill him. To the District Attorney Liel, who had been one of our battalion, they gave no such choice, but used him brutally and killed him piecemeal. We had left some of our company at a grazing ground near Taos; and, therefore, felt great anxiety for them.

From circumstances which have come to my knowledge, I do not consider that the murder of Governor Bent was caused by the insurrection at Taos, but rather that this oc-

currence was used as a cloak to cover what was, undoubtedly, an act of private malice, instigated by his wife. She was a Spaniard, very beautiful, but had not lived with him for some years, and resided at Taos, where Bent had large properties. There had been several previous attempts to murder him; from one of which he had only escaped by killing his assailant. Bent had been warned never to approach Taos, and this he had not done for some time previous. In order to further her own designs, this woman had taken part in the insurrection—still, so slight a one, that she could not be punished for it.

Soon after our departure from El Paso, two of the traders —all of whom had received positive orders to keep close to us—ventured to lag behind, preferring to await the issue of the approaching contest in safety; and one of them even went so far as to hire a band of Indians to run off his cattle. Colonel Doniphan was rather too old a hand to be thus caught, so he sent Colonel Mitchell with a detachment of men to urge them on. Colonel Mitchell merely told these traders that he would give them one hour to harness-up and proceed, and that if they did not do so in that time, he would string them up to one of the neighboring trees. They rolled their wagons into camp without delay. One of them afterwards ventured to repeat the hesitation to proceed. Colonel Doniphan told the drivers of this trader's wagons, that, from that moment, they were to obey him only, and that he had taken the responsibility to confiscate the goods in them to the United States. However, he afterwards returned them to the owner.

On the seventeenth day of February, we arrived at the remarkable *Lago de los Patos*, Lake of the Ducks, which is about four miles in length, into which several large streams empty, but having no visible outlet. Its water, at most times, is too brackish for use; but now it was fuller than usual from there having been considerable rain in the mountains. This lessened the brackishness; and we found the water very welcome, for our poor animals had been entirely without any for three days and nights, and were almost furious. They instantly filled themselves almost to bursting; and had the water been very salt, it would have injured them.

About a quarter of a mile from this pond, is a singular spring, highly impregnated with sulphur. It rises from the point of a grassy cone, about fifteen feet high, which is as regular in shape as if made by man. The water, although abundant, only runs to the foot of the mound, there sinking into the sand at once. And with the exception of the cone, there is nothing green to be seen in the neighborhood, and this verdure continues the year round.

Soon after we had encamped, a heavy shower of rain came up. It was a blessing to our provision train, which, mostly drawn by oxen, had not yet got through the jornada, and, indeed, never would have got through, had it not been that the rain descended in such torrents as to run in streams across the road, and so enabled the exhausted oxen to drink plentifully, and also stop and rest. It was the opinion of all, that, had it not been for this rain, not a single provision wagon would have ever arrived at the lake.

A few miles to the south, a warm spring rises out of the sand between two small pointed mounds. The water, from its abundance, forms a large stream. The whole bottom of the basin, which is about ten feet across, is in motion from the boiling up of the water. I passed my sabre down through the sandy bottom without the slightest difficulty and struck a rock about three feet below, apparently quite level and extending under the whole basin; yet singularly enough, there is no rock visible around it for some distance.

On the eighteenth, we encamped near the little town of Carrizal, which was, at one time, a principal military post. It has a very large fort, almost equal to that of San Elecario, at El Paso, and which had, until lately, been garrisoned by a large body of Mexican soldiers, who were posted here to protect the surrounding country from the Navajos; but these savages, with their accustomed daring, had laid waste every rancho and house outside of the shadow of the walls, and, in consequence, the inhabitants were fast deserting their homes. In a few years the place will be in ruins. The next day we remained in camp to rest ourselves, and recruit our animals, but experienced the most severe wind-storm I ever witnessed. Tent after tent went down; and if any stood, it was only those which were well lashed with our lassos to sabres and bayonets run into the ground.

On the twentieth, we only marched eight miles, stopping by the side of a deep and swift running stream, made by an immense warm spring which rises about six miles from the road. I did not go to it, but those who did, described it as a most beautiful basin about thirty feet in diameter, pretty deep,

and of a very comfortable warmth. Some of my comrades remarked that the water was rather too warm for their liking; and I, myself, observed that even where it crossed our road, it was not quite cold in spite of its six miles run. The channel of this stream, which is narrow, is perfectly straight, and the water runs about four feet from the surface of the ground. What makes it more singular is, that it is supposed to be the water of the river Carmen, which disappears in the sand two or three miles above the spring, and, although cold when it goes into the ground, rises thus hot. I believe that no solution has ever been given for this singularity. Here we cooked for a two days' march, having to cross another jornada of sixty miles in length. However, this was not so bad as usual, as there are holes in a rock about half-way across which generally contain rain water.

We were in constant expectation of being attacked, and, while moving on, had just crossed the dry bed of the Rio Carmen, when an alarm was given that the enemy was coming, and, certainly, a cloud of dust was seen rapidly approaching. So, our advance guard fell back on the main body; and the battery was, at once, unlimbered and everything got ready for action. We had stood thus some minutes, when the cause of alarm turned out to be the dust raised by our own picket guard, which had been stationed six miles on the road above, and, being relieved, had come in to water their horses before starting on the jornada.

Curiosity induced me to wander down the dry bed of the river, which I found to be very wide and sandy. When about a mile from the road, I found, under the roots of an

immense oak, which projected from the bank to some distance, a beautiful pool of clear icy-cold water of great depth. It was directly in the sand, which at all other parts, was as level as a floor.

On the evening of the second day, in the jornada, we came to the holes in the rock I have before mentioned, and found them nearly full of water. It was rather bitter to the taste and muddy, and enabled us only to fill our canteens for immediate use and no more. On the afternoon of the next day we discovered water about two miles off the road in a cañon in the mountains. While here, the short dry grass caught fire, and the flame swept grandly over the mountains, urged by a stiff breeze. I never saw a more beautiful sight than the steady progress at night of that long line of fire—up one surface of an immense mountain by our side, it extended from base to summit; and the timber, in the hollows behind the mountains, having caught, the air was glowing with a rich, red glare, all around.

The next day rumor said that the Mexicans were in great force at the Laguna de Encenillas, which was the real termination of the jornada we were in, and, to reach which, we had to pass one more night without water. Here, it was stated, they intended to await us, expecting that ourselves and our animals would be worn down with thirst.

It would have proved rather a serious business for them, for I believe that men will fight harder when thus suffering from thirst, than from any other excitement. We certainly often felt as if we could have fought Old Nick himself, if he had stood between us and a full canteen. However, when

we reached the laguna, our foes had retired. This laguna is a larger pond of water than the Lago de los Patos, but with similar peculiarities of brackishness, shallowness, and having no outlet. We were just making camp, when an accidental fire caught in the grass behind us, and, sweeping towards us with great speed, forced us to harness up our teams again and run. The race lasted two or three miles; and finding that the fire was gaining on us rapidly, the men were dismounted, and placed in a line leading from the lake up to the road, with branches in their hands to beat out the fire at this point, their horses having been first led in a constant string over the line; and in their passage, passing a short distance through the water. The wagons all got over in time. But the artillery had to take refuge, by a quick run, into the lake—frightening thereby a party of Mexican soldiers, who were at a rancho across it, so that they hastened to the mountains and hid themselves, supposing that the artillery were going to charge across the lake, which is in no part very deep. Immediately the fire was checked, we all moved over on to the burnt part, and thus avoided all danger.

On the twenty-sixth, we reached the Rancho of Governor Trias, and found that a large body of the enemy had encamped there the previous night, and had only left at ten o'clock that morning. The Rancheros said that these troops had gone back to Chihuahua; but we afterwards found that they had only withdrawn themselves a little off the road, and had followed us the next day, but had not the spirit to attack our rear, which they had been ordered to do. They had,

however, driven off all the beef cattle, except about half a dozen, which we soon slaughtered.

The next day, we only marched a few miles, coming to a few small brackish ponds. Some time was spent in arranging the plan of advance for the morrow—when we should certainly meet the enemy. The wagons, numbering over three hundred, were given in charge of Major Owens, a trader, who formed all his teamsters into two companies, arming them, and explaining to them that, until orders, they were to drive their wagons along in four parallel lines about fifty feet apart, thus forming a rectangle over a quarter of a mile in length, and they were to be all prepared to form a square corraal or fort with the wagons for the soldiers, should it prove necessary.

This evening, Captain Skillman and another trader had chased a Mexican spy so hard as to force him to dismount, and seek safety on foot. They brought in the horse, beautifully equipped with silver mounted saddle and bridle, and fine holster pistols. Our picket-guard also, on going out after dark to take up their position, had driven in the advance guard of our foe, although twice their number.

The next morning, Sunday, the twenty-eighth of February, we moved out of camp, the wagons first taking up the positions fixed upon the evening previous; and the artillery occupying the centre space between the two battalions of Doniphan's regiment, who filled the two outside spaces. Our company marched ahead of the now solid square.

Although I was very unwell, and almost unable to ride, I had gone forward with three others to reconnoitre; and get-

ting upon some rising ground, with the aid of a telescope, I obtained a fine view of the whole of the Mexican force; and I do not hesitate to say that, as I turned from viewing that dense mass of soldiery to look at our little band as it came slowly but steadily on, my heart felt a little faint. I could see the numerous entrenchments and batteries of the Mexicans; and I observed to myself, that there was but one way by which we could possibly fight them on at all even ground —and this was, by crossing a deep gully, when we should get upon a grassy plain, extending with a slight ascent up to their position. On all other sides the high bluff bank forbade all attempt.

I rejoined our company; and found that Colonel Doniphan had resolved to attack: following exactly the route I have above mentioned. And now, spades and pickaxes are put in requisition, and numerous willing hands soon fill up the gully.

As our troops cross it, the trumpets sound the *Trot*. All move out from the cover of the wagons, and take up a position about nine hundred yards from the most advanced of the enemy, and, from the sloping ground, rather below them. Nothing can exceed the enthusiasm of the men—one would suppose they are rather thinking of getting up a fandango, than of going into such an unequal fight. That overwhelming force in their front had no other effect than to raise their spirits still higher.

But slowly and majestically above our heads, sails America's bird, a large bald eagle.—"An omen, an omen,"

runs through our ranks, and all eyes glance at him for a moment.

Our little battery occupies the centre of our position—on the right and left of it are two companies of cavalry, one of them Col. Mitchell's escort, and behind them, dismounted and acting as infantry, impatiently stand the rest of Doniphan's regiment.

As we form, the enemy's artillery opens upon us, and, at that instant, Weightman's clear voice is heard—"Form battery, action front, load and fire at will;" and our pieces ring out the death-knell of the enemy; now comes the friendly struggle between our gunners, who shall pour in the deadliest and quickest fire, and beautifully are those pieces served, mowing lane after lane through the solid columns of the Mexicans. In the centre of the battery, their horses bounding at every discharge, stand Clark and his officers. As the balls fly through the opposing ranks, and the shells tear their columns, shout after shout is heard from our men.

Further to our right sits Colonel Doniphan on his beautiful chestnut charger, with his leg crossed over the saddle, steadily whittling a piece of wood, but with his eye glancing proudly over the ranks of his little band. As the cannonading becomes hotter, he quietly says: "Well, they're giving us ——— now, boys!" and passes coolly to the left of our position, untouched by the copper hail that pours around him.

And here *we* are (at a distance too great for anything but cannon), sitting on our horses dodging Mexican balls as they come humming through our ranks, first striking the ground

about midway, and so becoming visible. It was surprising the skill which we soon obtained in this employment. After a few shots, we could tell to a foot where the copper messenger would alight; although, a few minutes before, joke after joke was passing among us, the silence was now almost unbroken, for nothing acts so well, by way of a safety valve to a man's courage, as having to sit on horseback half an hour and dodge cannon balls. As yet we know of no injuries amongst us, but suddenly, a German close by, blurts out "I'se kilt," and, tumbling off his horse, rolls up his trowsers, showing a severe contusion on his leg, caused by a stone thrown up by the ricochet of a cannon-ball; round the limb goes a handkerchief, and up mounts the man again. At that moment a groan bursts from the line to my left, and a man is borne dying from the ranks, while off goes the head of Lieutenant Dorn's horse. Hot work on all sides!

So confident are the Mexicans, that some of the richest citizens of Chihuahua have come out as spectators; but now, judging wisely, off they fly at full speed to the city, giving notice of the probable result, but are so little believed that, like true prophets before them, they are actually stoned in the streets.

A shell explodes directly in the ranks of the enemy—they draw back behind their entrenchments—and we immediately advance until within four hundred yards—again the deadly shower opens from our ranks, fiercely returned. The order to charge rings through our line—Colonel Mitchell, on his favorite white charger Roderick, waves his sabre as he leads us on; rumbling and crashing behind us comes Weightman

with his howitzers, leaving the rest of the battery in position to cover our advance. Dashing past us goes Major Owens, waving his hand in an exulting manner, and shouting out, "Give it to them, boys! they can't withstand us"—and away he goes: falling, in two minutes a corpse, struck in the forehead by a grape-shot while storming the redoubts, and being so close to the gun that the fire actually burns his clothes. Rapidly is our charge made; but just fairly under way, it is about to be ruined! A countermanding order, as if from Doniphan, is given by a drunken officer whose rank (alone) requires respect. In surprise we suddenly halt within a few yards of the redoubts, and are fully exposed to the whole of the enemy's fire. "For God's sake, advance!" roars out our sutler Pomeroy, who was fighting in the ranks —our hesitation vanishes, and away we instantly dash forward, gallantly led by Mitchell and Gilpin, while Weightman fires his howitzers loaded with canister, with great effect, and again advancing, wheels them to the right and left, throwing in another charge of grape and canister and raking the whole line of the enemy's position. To our left is a battalion of brave cavalry, from Durango, who have arrived on the field only half an hour before—'tis their last fight—they are terribly cut to pieces, and are forced to retreat. A piece of their artillery, being dismounted, they attempt to "snake," by fastening their lassos to it, and drag it along the ground, but they are overtaken and made prisoners, and the gun is ours. Our men, pouring over the embankments, actually push the Mexicans out. Now comes the rout; the Mexicans give way; and *sauve-qui-peut* is their

only object. We are in possession of their main position. The rest of our battery comes galloping up to occupy it. A body of their lancers reforms and prepares to renew the attack—but—they are soon sent after their flying companions. We are about congratulating ourselves on a victory: when —bang goes a cannon, and a ball bounds amongst us, knocking the saddle-blanket off the mule of one of our company, from which he has this instant dismounted. A cloud of white smoke curls gracefully upwards from a hitherto masked battery to the right upon yon high mountain, as shot after shot falls amongst us. Two of our six pounders are at once placed in one of the deserted entrenchments and commence a well directed fire, which soon dismounts one of the enemy's pieces. Up charges Mitchell at the head of his company, and takes the position; yet down, with headlong speed, dashes an officer waving a Mexican flag—one of our gunners points his cannon at him—a moment and he would have been no more, but his horse is recognized, 'tis Colonel Mitchell's Roderick, while the Colonel himself is the standard bearer.

Numerous skirmishes occur as pursuit takes the place of resistance. Weightman dashes on with the cavalry towards the city. Looking over his shoulder, he sees his howitzers halted on the hill side instead of following him, and galloping back, he shouts "On with that battery; if I knew who had halted you, I'd cut him down." The officer who had done so said not a word.

But the battle is won. And gradually we assemble on the

battle-field. The enemy are fast disappearing in the distance, baffling pursuit.

And what has, all this time, been the conduct of the priest Ortis and the three other Spaniards we brought down to see the fight? At the commencement of the struggle, they stand up in their light carriage, to which two mules are attached, and which still remains in the centre of our wagon columns. Seeing the dense mass of their countrymen, they cannot contain their joy—the first few shots are exchanged.—Ortis and his three companions are still standing in the vehicle with outstretched necks and eager eyes.—But see—the Mexican columns waver, and rank after rank bites the dust,—at last, they fly—the countenances of the priest and his companions fall, their bright visions vanish, and, jumping out, they run behind that very large wagon-wheel. Good men, they are praying and telling their beads with unusual rapidity, with trembling voices and shaking hands. A sad task was the priest's that night, and many a poor Mexican soldier died murmuring his confession into his ear.

Recognitions and congratulations take place. "Why, I heard you were killed!" is said by one to another, until after everybody had shaken hands with almost everybody, and then the question arose, who was killed? For, with the exception of Major Owens, we had not lost a man! but the dead and the dying of the enemy were all around us. It is true, that we had several severely wounded, and many slightly; and as the shot fired at us was of copper, we were afraid we should lose many of our wounded; but three only, as I understand, have since died.

On examining the ground we had won, it seemed almost impossible to believe that, in only three hours, we had beaten such a large force, holding so excellent a position, the hill which they had chosen giving them the advantage of ground on all sides, and commanding all three roads into Chihuahua. There were five large circular redoubts, connected by long intrenchments for infantry between; the whole number of redoubts and intrenchments was twenty-eight, and these were defended by ten pieces of four, six, and nine pound-artillery, with six musquetoons or escopetas, carrying one pound lead balls. Several loads of ammunition were left behind; and among the spoil were nine wagon loads or about thirteen thousand pounds of hard bread, four loads of dried meat, weighing over sixteen thousand pounds, and any quantity of sweetened flour for making atole, besides over seven hundred thousand cigaritos, several thousand head of cattle, and ten *acres* of sheep.

I have said that the dead and dying Mexicans were around us; but having found, in their medical wagon, a quantity of excellent litters, we had all the wounded brought in. Their surgeon, who was a prisoner, was requested to attend to them, but he obstinately refused; and numbers bled to death that night from inattention. Our men showed their natural goodness of heart by the kind attention they paid to them; and the next morning, our own surgeon dressed their wounds. I was much struck with one of the prisoners, who was secretary and aid-de-camp to the Governor, Angel Trias; he was a Spaniard, and a very handsome man, both in face and figure. He had received a rifle ball in the small of the back, which

had passed through just inside the spine, thus making an exceedingly painful, although not dangerous wound. He had evidently had enough of fighting Americans: and afterwards, while recovering at Chihuahua, was much pleased when any of us would visit him. The enemy lost, in killed and wounded, about eleven hundred men, besides a considerable amount of property. Several of our soldiers found large sums of money at the camp, in the trunks of the officers, which they broke open. There must have been over fifty thousand dollars, altogether; and as every man kept his own counsel, it was not recovered.

I found a white flag on the battle field; and one of our men picked up the black flag that had been brought out to us at Bracito. It was brought home by Major Clark, who still retains it. Several national and regimental colors were also taken.

In one of the wagons, left behind by the Mexicans, were several bundles of rope, cut into short convenient pieces. These had been provided to tie us when we should have been conquered. There were also great quantities of small bags, which a Mexican officer told us were to have been filled with cotton, and hung around the necks of their soldiers, as a sort of protective armor;—they must have heard of General Jackson and the cotton bags at New Orleans.

In a hollow near the Mexican camp, we found a large wagon, with the mules ready harnessed; but one of the animals was killed by a cannon ball. Under the wagon a fire was kindled, and some of our men, lifting the cover, saw several wounded Mexicans lying in it, whom they helped out, after

kicking away the fire, which had almost burned through the bottom. Among those in the wagon, to our astonishment, we found an old acquaintance; being no other than the sergeant whom I mentioned as being cured of three bullet holes through his intestines at Bracito. This time he had not come off so well, as both of his legs were shot off. He died in the hospital at Chihuahua. Under these poor fellows, we found about three hundred pounds of fine Kentucky rifle powder, which the enemy, being unable to carry off, on account of the wounded mules, had thus attempted to destroy, —fifteen minutes more, and the poor wounded Mexicans would have been blown to atoms.

I should have mentioned, that about a month before, a notice had been forwarded by Colonel Doniphan to the Governor of Chihuahua, that if he did not come out and fight us in open field, he would burn the city. They had, accordingly, come out here with French engineers, and erected their defences: and no place could have been better adapted for it. If two thousand Americans were to occupy this position, no five thousand men could drive them from it; but we had not more than nine hundred in the action, yet drove more than four thousand out. I saw their Adjutant General's book, which showed their force to be four thousand two hundred men, commanded by "Generals Heredia; Garcia Conde; Angel Trias, Governor of Chihuahua; and Cuilty."

A detachment was at once sent on to the city, to secure it, and to send the alcalde to bury the dead, which he did, by having them thrown into the trenches, and tumbling the embankments upon them. Little did those now under them

think, when throwing up the redoubts, that they were digging their own graves.

I have understood that, as we started on the charge, Colonel Doniphan covered his face with his hands, and almost groaned out, "My God! they're gone! the boys will all be killed!" Then instantly raising his head, he struck his spurs into his horse's sides, and came dashing after us.

We encamped upon the battle field this night. The next day, we marched but a few miles; and the day after brushed ourselves up for a triumphal march into Chihuahua. My company carried in the captured banners and lances, and I had the honor of bearing one of the Mexican national flags, now, however, closely gathered round its staff, and not flaunting the air as it had done the day it was borne out of the city. In our line, were all the captured artillery and other trophies.

The road, by which we approached the city, was thickly strewed with fragments of arms and other military things, showing the haste with which the Mexicans had fled.*

* See the official account of the battle in the Appendix, No. 2.

## CHAPTER VI.

Chihuahua. The bull ring. The Plaza. The Congress Hall. Cathedral. Funeral rites over Major Owens. Mexican naked pet dogs. Chapel of San Francisco. Monument to Hidalgo. Splashes of blood on the pavement. Negro story. Bread, cakes and butter. Architectural freak in building an aqueduct. Dexterity in spinning. Danger among gun powder. The mint. Mr. Potts and his threats. A council called. "Sarah and the children." Start for Parras. Orders to join General Taylor. Difference between rich and poor. Lizards. Rancho and dead bodies. Santa Cruz. The liquor called Mezcal. Guajaquilla. San Berrado. A disappearing spring. Fort Pelayo surprised. Mapini, and the inhabitants' alarm, and Mexican force near. Lights on the mountains. Traders alarmed. Rancho of El Poso and fight with the Lipans. Medicine-man's skull. Parras, and a thief. Brutal attack on a soldier, and Mexican wounded.

The side from which we entered the city presented the worst view of it; and it was not until we had traversed a long distance of suburbs with immense piles of scoria alternating with mean houses that we came to any good looking dwellings. But a course which took us past the unfinished Jesuit's College, the plaza and fine cathedral, and through nicely paved streets to the Alameda or public walk, soon showed us that we had got into a city far superior to any place we had before entered. Most of the houses had white stone fronts;

while the paved streets and good side walks made it somewhat home like, for we had seen no pavement before since leaving Missouri.

We were quartered at the Plaza de Toros or Bull Ring. This is a fine amphitheatre, and being government property, it is built in the best manner, with several rows of white stone seats all round, and a covered gallery above and at the back of them. The ring itself is more than one hundred yards in diameter, and the whole building, which is square externally, is very high and handsomely decorated. In front of this, and extending the whole length of the city, is the public Alameda handsomely planted with rows of cotton wood trees and streams of water running through it; and here and there white stone seats. In the middle of the city is the plaza or square, and in the centre of this is a public fountain, to which the water is brought from falls about six miles below. The plaza is surrounded by numerous handsome resting places, or rather large stone sofas. Fronting it towards the north is a large building containing the public granary and Congress Hall—the former of which is very extensive and well fitted up, and in it we found a large quantity of maize and beans. The Congress Hall consists of a beautiful room, with a railed enclosure at one end, in which sat their legislature, and at the top of the table, under a canopy, used to preside the Governor. Behind his seat is a large painting representing Iturbide, Hidalgo and Morelos, the latter in the act of being crowned by Liberty, while under their feet lies a Spanish soldier, with sundry broken fetters and whips. Around the upper part of the room, is a

gallery with a gilt railing. I sat down in the chair which Governor Trias occupied, when the legislative body decided what should be our fate when taken: which was, after being stripped of money and arms, to be sent on foot to the city of Mexico. Attached to the hall are numerous rooms, with such designations on the doors as showed them to have been occupied by judges and officers of state. In front of the building runs a wide colonnade, between the pillars of which we placed our battery. Attached to the water spouts in front, I remarked several Apache scalps, relics of some unusually successful skirmish. On the western side of the plaza stands the treasury building, very massive, with numerous handsome rooms, which we used as quarters for some of our companies.

On the south side, is a building of which the inhabitants are justly proud, the cathedral. Its exterior is covered with fine carving and statues. The front has three tiers of pillars, one above another, with figures of Christ and the twelve Apostles in different niches the size of life. Its two steeples, which are square and composed of pillars fancifully carved, were, a short time before, hung with bells; but the inhabitants had cleared one of the steeples, in order to use the metal in making cannon. The edifice stands upon a raised terrace well walled around. The next day after we had entered, I had an opportunity of seeing the inside of the building; and although most of the valuable articles had been removed, yet the interior fully realized my expectations. It is lighted only from the dome, which is very large and gayly painted. Around the walls are six large shrines reaching to the ceiling,

and resembling highly decorated chapel fronts, richly gilded, and having wax images and artificial flowers enclosed within glass or gratings. The altar is not handsome; nor did I at any time see upon it much plate and gold or silver emblems. This cathedral cost two millions of dollars, and was some thirty years in building. The occasion on which I first visited it was, however, a very melancholy one. In the centre of the church lay the body of Major Owens. He having been a Catholic, the priests had willingly offered to inter him. It was sad to know that, under that velvet pall, lay the man who had so exultingly dashed before us in the charge a few days before!

Perhaps nothing could have been better calculated to allay the terror and dislike of the citizens, than to see their priests thus performing funeral service over one of our officers. At the head of the coffin stood a high pyramidal stand, covered with velvet, and upon it wax candles in silver sconces set all over it; the priests were in full canonicals of velvet and gold, chanting the mass; while round them knelt numerous Mexicans, and outside them were our men standing closely together. At the end of the usual church service, the priests all marched in procession round the church, preceded by a man wearing a green mantle, with a red heart embroidered upon the left breast, who, being the sexton, would occasionally raise a smile on our heretic faces, by stopping the procession to drive out some intruding dog.

I do not think I have previously spoken of the immense number of dogs in Mexico,—it seems to me beyond calculation; and being almost all a cross of the prairie wolf, have an ex-

ceedingly mean appearance. I did not see a gentlemanly dog in all Mexico. The pet dogs are called "Comanche;" but why I know not. They are without any hair, and of a dark slate color; and to me, the nastiest animals I know of to look at or to feel. And as to the dogs in general, I should advise a traveller never to stir out without a revolving pistol. The dogs have as strong a dislike to it as their masters, and the possession alone will be a sufficient safeguard from either cur or owner.

A short distance down one of the streets leading from the plaza, stands the unfinished college chapel of San Francisco, begun by the Jesuits some years before their expulsion, and not finished on account of that event (which occurred in 1767). The chapel remains as they left it, looking like some enormous skeleton rising from a heap of ruins. This appearance arises from several slender arches of large span, which were to have supported the roof, but now stand alone, although the stone composing them is not more than two feet square. The front and one of the side entrances are finished, and give good evidence that, had the Jesuits been allowed to complete the building, it would have been very grand and pure in design. Numerous statues adorn the outside; but within, there have lately been erected two large furnaces, in which were melted the bells and other metal for the cannon we had taken from them, and which were cast in a large pit in the floor of the building. The smoke from these furnaces has blackened all the inside of such part as was finished, and given it a very singular appearance. Adjoining the chapel is the Jesuits' Hospital, a large and very complete building, and

to which we removed our sick and wounded. In this building had once been imprisoned the patriot Hidalgo, who was shot in the square in the rear. And here, too, Kendall and his party had been confined. On the spot where Hidalgo fell, is erected a high monument, which would be handsome were it not that the obelisk part is painted in flames; rather a sinister compliment to the spirit of the Catholic patriot. On the four sides are long inscriptions, two to Hidalgo, one to Iturbide, and one to the glorious sixteenth day of September, 1810, the day of Mexican Independence.

In my rambles about the streets, I observed, in most of them, splashes of blood, evidently caused by some wounded soldier hastily dismounting. One can imagine this bloody messenger from the field, hurriedly telling of defeat.

Let me here correct a statement made in the public papers. It is said that our artillery, at the battle of Sacramento, was drawn by oxen. Not so, our American horses, and fine horses they were, were employed, while mules drew our caissons.

I have the following second-hand, and yet there is no reason to doubt it. During our march from El Paso to Chihuahua, the black servants of the different officers of the regiment formed themselves into a company. There were twelve of them, of which number eleven were officers, and one high private. Jo ——, servant to Lieut. D——, was elected Captain. He was the blackest of the crowd, and sported a large black feather with a small black hat—also, a large sabre, with an intensely bright brass hilt—which same sabre was eternally getting involved with the intricate windings of

his bow legs. With Jo for captain they were a formidable body, and to hear them talk, they would work wonders! During the battle of Sacramento, however, the company was not to be seen; but after the action was over, they were espied breaking out from the wagons, and joining in the pursuit. That evening, one of our officers attacked Jo about his company.

"Well, Jo, I hear your men were hid behind the wagons during the fight?"

"Lieutenant, I'se berry sorry to say it am de truf! I done eberyting—I call'd on de paterism ob de men—I injoked dem by all dey hold most deah in dis world and de nex, but it was no go—dey would get on de wrong sides ob de wagons."

"But what did *you* do there?"

"I stood dar gittin' cooler, and de firing kept gittin' hotter, and at last de cannon balls cum so ormighty fass, I thought de best ting dis nigga could do, war to get behind de wagons heself!"

I found, in the Secretary of State's office, where we were quartered, among other papers, a government extra, showing most accurately our force and strength, but interlarded with peculiarly Mexican untruths; a translation is in the Appendix No. 3.

Ortis and his companions were released immediately we arrived at Chihuahua; and they stated, when they got back to El Paso, that we had not fought like men, but like wolves and tigers.

While we stayed in Chihuahua, a bull fight was got up for

our amusement. But the bulls named Ampudia, Ponce de Leon, and so on, had been too much starved to show fight, and it was difficult to get them to attack the matadores. Many cock-fights took place, at which much money changed hands.

Blessings on the Chihuahuans, for their light bread and sweet cakes. It was a great treat to the volunteer, after walking to the market early in the morning, and purchasing this bread and a lump of butter, to enjoy both with a cup of coffee. They have a singular mode of putting up their butter; it is in lumps the size and shape of a hen's egg wrapped round with the shuck of the Indian corn, and each two lumps fastened together. As the inhabitants never use salt, from its high price, the butter does not keep long. I here purchased some salt for our troops, and had to pay no less than fifteen dollars for each fanega, equal to seven dollars a bushel; and this was of the coarsest kind and was more than half lime. And yet I only paid the customary price. It is brought all the way from El Poso, although there is, in fact, plenty around Chihuahua, but the Apaches will not let the inhabitants collect it—indeed, these savages have stopped the working of all the mines, by driving the miners away.

Crossing a valley about three miles from the city, are numerous very tall arches supporting the aqueduct, which conducts the water to the fountain in the plaza. By some freak of the architect, two of the arches are imperfect, being made to incline in opposite directions, and giving it a very singular appearance.

Just below the dam which throws the water into this

aqueduct is a beautiful natural fall in the stream. It is not high, but at the point of a cleft, the water tumbles down between the rocks with great noise.

I may here remark, upon the spinning of the coarse wool of the Mexican sheep by the women of the lowest orders. They may be seen constantly seated on the floor twirling, with great dexterity, a spindle, set in a shallow saucer upon the ground, and twisting the yarn between the left finger and thumb; and it is surprising with what dexterity they will thus spin a coarse yarn, or, rather, what is called by our spinners, a sliver, which is used in the manufacture of their blankets.

The ridiculous fool-hardiness of our men was illustrated one day, by the following incident. I was superintending the unloading of an ammunition wagon by some of our own men, and was receiving the powder, &c., in a small room, in which lay more than two hundred cannon cartridges, besides other ammunition, when one of the men very coolly walked in with a keg of powder on his shoulder and a lighted pipe in his mouth! and asked me to lift it down for him; on remonstrating with him, he expressed the greatest surprise at my remarks; this is only one case out of a dozen. They seemed to be entirely devoid of fear, but I am not ashamed to say that *I* felt very uncomfortable when the man walked into the room.

The mint here is very extensive, and under contract by an Englishman, named Potts, who made himself conspicuous by threatening us with the displeasure of his government. Colonel Mitchell was desirous of examining the residence

of Governor Trias, who had fled; and understanding that Mr. Potts had the key, he sent for and told him that it was necessary he should take up his residence in the mansion for a few days, in order to examine any papers there at his leisure. But Potts became angry, and told the Colonel that the key had been entrusted to him, and he should not give it up. On being assured that the door would be broken open, he said that being a British subject he considered the house under the protection of the British flag, and that any violence to it would be resented by his government. Colonel Mitchell, who was standing in front of the house, turned to me and told me to collect what men I could find in the streets, and send up for a howitzer with which to blow open the door. I did so immediately; and in a few minutes two howitzers arrived, and were pointed at the huge portal. At this moment, out came running Mrs. Potts from her own house, exclaiming, "Don't fire! don't fire! perhaps my brother is behind that door!" Colonel Mitchell told her that nothing should prevent him blowing the doors down, if Mr. Potts did not produce the key, and he now meanly said he had lost it. Some of our men clambered over a side wall and broke open the doors from the inside. On that day, "Pedrigo Potts was *not* a happy man!"

Soon after we entered Chihuahua, our company were set to work making cartridges for our captured cannon; and it certainly would have frightened any nervous man to have seen the quantity of gunpowder strewed through our building day after day. I believe there was more than five hundred pounds of loose powder standing open in boxes or

scattered about, and subject, at any moment, to a chance spark of fire—several of our men occasionally passing over it with lighted cigars.

While we were in this city, a Council of War was called. We had expected to have here met and joined General Wool; however, we had done our work without him; but what course were we now to take? for there was danger at all points! A few of the officers proposed staying in Chihuahua, others were for trying to join General Taylor, and some suggested a retrograde march to Santa Fé; most, however, were in favor of pressing home by way of Monterey. No ultimate decision was at that time had; but a short time afterwards, another council was held, and, at this time, most of the officers were for remaining in quarters. Doniphan heard them for some time, but with impatience, and at last, bringing his heavy fist down on the table, he gave the board to understand that they might possibly have found *fair* reasons for staying, "but gentlemen," added the Colonel, "*I'm for going home to Sarah and the children.*" The reader may be assured that we caught up these words, and often afterwards spoke of "going home to Sarah and the children."

On the fifth of April, the artillery, with one battalion of Colonel Doniphan's regiment, started for Parral, a large town where the state government had established itself, after its expulsion from the city of Chihuahua; but, on the third day out, some Americans came up, bringing news that the frightened governor had broken up his government and fled to the city of Mexico—so there was a return to old quarters.

The next day, an express of twelve men was sent down to General Taylor for orders, which were to decide whether we would at once go home by the way of Texas, or join him. The express returned on the twenty-fourth of April, bringing orders for us to join General Taylor at once, *via* Parras and Saltillo.

On Sunday, the twenty-fifth, we bid farewell to the city of Chihuahua, where we had been quartered more than a month. The thick-headed Mexicans, who had all been living on us, made night hideous by their rejoicing cries and bell ringing. Their principal shout was, "The *gringoes* are gone, hurrah!" This word "gringo," is a corruption of "greenhorn," and is supposed by the Mexicans to be the most opprobrious American term they can use, equal to the word *chivo* with them, which means a he-goat. You may call a Mexican by any term of reproach but this—use *chivo*, even to a common beggar, and you will put him into a most tremendous passion.

It is utterly impossible for any one who has not seen it, to imagine the difference which exists between the rich and the poor in this wretched country. The rich, who rule everything—even the minds of the poor—are generally most debased in all moral sense, and become, from their brutality, cruel masters. And having, too, the power to punish to any extent save death, they are served with the most abject deference by their peons or servants. These, mostly bound to them by some debt which the master takes care the poor fellow shall not be enabled to pay, appear to have neither mind nor hope above their present condition, and will continue to

work on, from day to day, and from year to year, without receiving more than enough to keep body and soul together. There is nothing they will not do for a little money, even to the sale of wives and daughters. The religious feeling which pervades all classes, young and old, is remarkable. Never do you see any of them pass a church without uncovering their heads and turning their faces thitherward, while, at the sound of the bell for vespers, every hat is removed and all stand uncovered where they are, until the sound is over, when each one resumes whatever he may have been doing when interrupted.

The whole country to the south of Chihuahua swarmed with small black and yellow lizards, which started from under our horses' feet in all directions; they moved with remarkable rapidity, and it was difficult to catch them. Their number was so great at times, as to give a seeming living motion to the ground.

Our first encampment was at a most beautiful rancho. All the buildings were of white stone. It was part of the estate of a Frenchman, lately deceased, who had been, for many years, a resident of Chihuahua. The next day we passed a deserted rancho. It had been attacked by the Apache Indians a very short time before, and the dead undestroyed bodies lying around, showed the cruelty of the assailants. Let me here observe, that I have mentioned before how the wolves were said to have scratched up the dead bodies, after the battle and their burial at Bracito. I did not mean to have it also inferred, that the wolves had devoured the dead Mexicans, for it is a curious fact that the wolf will not eat the

Mexican—the red pepper, which makes a mummy of the latter, is also said to make the flesh too high-seasoned for the former. Only think of an epicurean wolf!

We were obliged, from the entire want of grass south of Chihuahua, to purchase the standing wheat as fodder for our horses; and where we encamped away from any village, our poor animals had to live on the maize alone, which sadly heated them with fever.

A few days afterwards, we encamped at Santa Cruz, a fine town, and near which is a large hacienda or country seat, where I found a good cotton mill, fitted up with American machinery. I never saw a finer water-wheel than that attached to this mill. Here I also observed the first cotton growing.

On the thirtieth, we reached San Rosalia, where we saw another specimen of Mexican folly, in an immense unfinished fort, which was commenced to repel General Wool, who was expected to come by this route to Chihuahua. What could ever make them believe that Wool would take the trouble to attack a fort posted where this was, when he could march all round it out of gun shot, I cannot imagine! At this place, large quantities of a coarse liquor, called mescal, are manufactured from the Maguey plant or Agave Americana, which is largely cultivated at all the southern villages, although it grows in a wild state in all parts below Chihuahua. In order to obtain the liquor from this Aloe, the leaves are cut off level with the ground, and then the root is dug up. The latter is about the size and shape of a quart bowl and is,

of a dry woody texture; but, on being piled in large heaps, and roasted, it becomes very juicy and tender, and of a sweet taste. The roots are then pressed, and the liquor allowed to ferment; after fermentation, it resembles beer in appearance, and somewhat in taste, but a little smoky, and is called pulque. It is drunk very extensively by the lower classes. From the pulque there is distilled a clear colorless liquor, of a most acrid and burning taste, which is the mescal. It is only fit for a Mexican to drink—he can do it without winking; but I shall never forget a glass of it which I swallowed at San Rosalia, and which was considered of an extra good quality. It appeared to draw my tongue half way down my throat, and took my breath away for an instant. It was the first and last glass of mescal I ever drank.

Our next camp was at Guajaquilla, where we had to prepare for another of those dry jornadas—sixty miles across. We encamped upon it but once, travelling all the second night, and late on the second day reached San Berrado, where we got only brackish water, strongly impregnated with sulphur. On a hill rises a large fine spring, cool and pretty good, but the water, disappearing before it gets down the hill, re-appears in the valley in numerous deep holes, very much the worse in quality for its subterranean journey.

The next night we encamped below the walls of Fort Pelayo, which crowns the top of a very high conical hill, almost impregnable from its position. And here were posted some Mexican soldiers. However, they were only to keep the Indians off. Colonel Mitchell, who had preceded us by one day's march, with a small escort, had surrounded the

place the day before and disarmed the soldiers, surprising their commander in bed, but had returned the men their guns, on their word not to use them against Americans. This sort of treatment astonished them exceedingly, but it no doubt had a very good effect on the surrounding inhabitants.

Our men this night gave loose to their foraging propensities, by slaughtering almost all the pigs, fowls and young calves in the village below the fort. I never saw our soldiers act so before—they had invariably treated the people with great forbearance—always paying for what they took. But, to-night, the spirit of destruction seemed to seize on all, while no effort was made to repress the outbreak. From remarks made, all the fowls were supposed to have been cleared off, but a companion told me, he positively, in the morning, heard the crowing of one solitary cock!

At Fort Pelayo is a very large warm spring of pure water, which runs along the ground for about a quarter of a mile, and then tumbles, suddenly, into a hole. Where it goes to, I do not know; but it was the subject of remark that so much warm water and sulphur as we had seen and smelt for the last two days seemed to betoken a contiguity to a certain place of punishment, while, as long as this spring continued to run, there would be no want of water down below.

The next night we encamped at Rancho Cadena, the owner of which, having heard of our foray on the pigs and chickens of the previous evening, rode out to meet us, and offered us whatever we might require of wood and corn, if we would respect his property. This was readily agreed to.

At his house we found a two-pounder cannon, very handsomely mounted in heavy field-piece style, and evidently new. The owner assured us, however, that it was only got to resist Apache Indians and not American citizens; and he was allowed to keep his cannon. Encamped here, we found an old Mexican with a hundred pack-mules laden with common corn sugar, which he was taking to the upper countries to sell, having accumulated the money which he had earned while carrying goods from Matamoros to General Taylor's camp. He spoke in the highest terms of old Rough and Ready, but I believe that good prices *here* gave the veteran a good character.

After this, we came to the small village of Mapimi, then almost deserted. As this was in the state of Durango, the government had adopted a real Mexican mode of keeping up appearances. In order to get to Parras, where we were to await further orders, it was necessary to cross this upper eastern corner of Durango; but which, as we had no idea of conquering the whole state, was thought rather impudent, and, therefore, four thousand valiant dragoons were sent to Mapimi to follow us through the state, and then to come back and boast how they had chased the Yankees through the glorious and invincible state of Durango; of course, ending their report in the usual Mexican style, "Dios-y-Libertad!" All this they carried out to the letter. They encamped in the mountains about six miles from the town, until we had left it.

The poor inhabitants, who had fled from their homes by order of the government, had ascended the sides of the moun-

tains; and their fires were to be seen like stars on the dark hill sides. However, we had just received the news of the taking of Vera Cruz, and, about nine o'clock, we fired a salute in honor of General Scott's victory. It was laughable to see the lights on the mountains go out, one after another, their watchers evidently thinking we were about sending them iron messengers. I could imagine the terror of the poor people while waiting, breathlessly, for the expected ball to strike some of them, and the relief they must have felt when the salute was over. By the time the last gun was fired, there was not a spark to be seen in the mountains. Silence and darkness were with the unhappy dwellers there.

The next night we had just encamped, after a ride of forty miles, when a Spaniard dashed into camp, and, in a breath, stated that the four thousand Mexican troops were going to cut off the traders, who had lagged behind us this day. As to the traders and their goods, I know not but that they would have been left to their fate, had it not been known that two of them, Magoffin and another, had their wives with them, and that these were American ladies. Half an hour had not elapsed before two hundred and fifty men were galloping back to their relief; that number being modestly considered as sufficient to beat off the four thousand. But for some reason, the traders were not attacked, and got safely into camp about twelve o'clock at night.

Our next encampment was at San Lorenzo, on the banks of the Nazas river. Here I purchased as pretty a white pony as ever I saw for fifteen dollars. Two days afterwards, on reaching a large rancho called El Poso, we found,

lying just outside of the walls, some dozen naked bodies of Indians, badly cut up by rifle balls. The mystery was soon explained:—a band of about sixty Lipans, (a branch of the Camanches,) had been observed coming up the valley from San Luis Potosi, with many stolen horses and captive Mexicans. A guard, that had preceded us, with Colonel Mitchell, was then in Parras, twenty-five miles off; and the owner of El Poso, knowing that the savages would attack his rancho, went to the men composing Mitchell's guard, and offered each one the use of a good pony to go up and repel them. About a dozen agreed to do so, and having ridden nearly all night, arrived just before day-light at the estate. Soon afterwards, a small party from our troops, principally officers, who had left the main body early that morning, to push on to Parras by the evening, came up, thus increasing the force to twenty, who, as soon as it was daylight, perceived the Indians advancing up the valley. As they came in front of the buildings, the Americans sallied out, and took up a position in front of them; and, after receiving a heavy flight of arrows, fired a volley at the Indians, which, apparently, did no harm, as they kept waving their bodies about in their saddles, thus disturbing the aim. A sturdy fight began and lasted about an hour—sometimes one party retreating, and then the other. But the savages soon found out that they had not Mexican carbines to deal with, but Yankee rifles; and they fled the field, leaving all their animals and about a dozen prisoners, together with over twenty of their warriors slain. These showed great muscular power and handsome forms—but the savage was apparent in every

part. Our men received many arrows in their clothes, but were all uninjured, except the Captain, who had two slight arrow wounds on the chin. A Mexican distinguished himself here by his skillful use of the lasso, having, with it, dragged down and killed two of the Indians. This is a terrible weapon in an experienced hand; and I have since heard that, among the forces sent out to meet us at Santa Fé, there were about one thousand lassoers. I would much rather encounter a Mexican armed with a carbine, than one holding a lasso. We had a man very badly injured, a short time after the period I am referring to, while away from camp. He was caught by a mounted Mexican in this way, and dragged some distance, tearing his face very much; but, luckily, the lasso did not go down low enough to entirely secure his arms, and he succeeded in freeing himself.

It was singular to see our men, who had come to make war on the Mexicans, turning round, and, at the hazard of their lives, protecting the property of the owner of El Poso. The latter generously presented each of his defenders with the horse he had ridden from Parras. Among the Indians slain, was their medicine-man, whose head our physician slily bore away for the sake of his skull. I heard that the mess to which the physician belonged, snuffed something occasionally that was not lavender, and it afterwards became a savage question among them, whether our man of medicine had sufficiently cured the cranium of the medicine-man to save it from Hamlet's remark on the skull of Yorick.

On entering the pretty town of Parras, we encamped in the Alameda. Here, General Wool had encamped for

some time. The Alcalde told us that we must be very careful, or the Mexicans would steal everything from us—that General Wool, who was a Catholic, had very wrongly allowed them to thieve and abuse his men without giving the soldiers any redress. Our officers assured him that they would have rather different folks to deal with now. We were not five minutes in camp, before a thief got so beaten and kicked as to be hardly able to drag himself away.

The next day, a horrible occurrence took place. One of our cannon drivers, a young and remarkably inoffensive man, who had been on the sick list for a week previous, had started, with two or three companions, to take a look at the town; but, after proceeding some way, he had found himself too weak to go further, and had separated from his companions to return to camp, when a thorn having entered his foot, he drew off his boot and sat down in the street. He was looking into his boot, when a stone struck him on the forehead, and knocked him down senseless. He supposed that the Mexicans then beat him on the face with stones, and left him for dead. On recovering his senses, he made his way down to camp; and I never saw a more horrible sight than his face presented; his forehead was broken through in two places, and the flesh all cut to pieces, and his lower jaw broken; besides, a fracture just below the eye. His wounds were dressed, and he seemed to be rapidly recovering at the time we left him at Saltillo; but I afterwards heard that he died of lockjaw. The sight of our friend's bloody figure at once excited some of the soldiers; and they sallied into the town, and closed most of the shops. Vengeance was sworn, and

each felt that, after what had happened, it would not require much provocation to produce an outbreak. Nor did it. A short time afterwards, a Mexican sat down on the pole of one of our wagons. The driver, who was sitting near, and who, from having been a prisoner among them for some time, spoke Spanish, told him, mildly, to get off, as the hounds were broken, and he was injuring the wagon by sitting on that part. The fellow insolently responded : "I shall not—this ground is as much mine as yours." Without another word, the teamster caught up his heavy iron-shod whip, and struck the Mexican on the left temple, fracturing the skull over four inches. He fell, but got up and staggered off. However, he died the same night. This occurrence happened before the house of the constable of the alcalde, who came running out with his staff of office in one hand, and a drawn sabre in the other, crying out, "Respect the law." But an American, standing by, knocked the constable down with his fist, and, seizing his sabre, bent it up and threw it into the sako. The constable moved off, and did not venture to interfere in that or any other matter during the day. In the night, a Mexican was found dead, with a horrible sabre wound in his breast, lying in the street.

This system of retaliation cannot be defended; but the offence on the Mexican side was very gross, after the uniform kind treatment they had met with from us; and it was more surprising, because this was the town where, when General Wool arrived, the inhabitants had quarreled as to who should receive and attend on the American sick—everybody being desirous to receive them into their houses. And we

had never met with such treatment north of this place, the Mexicans seeming properly to appreciate the forbearance exhibited by our soldiers. Whenever we encamped, in five minutes, women and children would roam through the tents to sell different articles, never meeting with insult or injury.

Although we had flogged several Mexicans very severely at Chihuahua for stealing, yet the rest of the inhabitants were not dissatisfied; it being known that we were whipping common thieves, and that the example would, probably, prove beneficial.

## CHAPTER VII.

Orders to proceed south. San Juan. General Wool, and was there such a man! Battle field of Buena Vista. Mexican shells. The buried Mexicans. Falsehood of Santa Anna. General Wool and a review. Compliments; and plain speaking. Saltillo. The prettiest girl. Mexican women. A regular soldier's ignorance. Bishop's palace and Monterey. Walnut Springs. General Taylor. Doniphan's account to Taylor of the battle of Sacramento. Leave Walnut Springs. Horrible sight of the remains of the wagon-train surprised by Urrea. Dead Mexican, and how killed. John Smith, a Texian ranger. Brutality of the rangers; and execution of a brave Mexican. Camargo and its canvas houses. A man shot; and revenge. Armadillos, and a story. Description of the soil and its productions. Steamboat seen once again. The Rio Grande and its windings. Burning of saddles, &c. Embarkation and home.

We here received orders to proceed southward; and after resting two days, again moved on. Looking back on Parras, the scene was beautiful; interspersed, as it was, with palms, lemon trees and vineyards. A short distance from this town is a large hacienda, which the owner is trying to arrange in American style. Thoughts of home were awakened by the sight of the first peaked roof that we had seen since we left Missouri.

On the twentieth we encamped at San Juan, the scene of a battle between Santa Anna and the Spaniards, during their

revolution, as well as of a skirmish between a part of Taylor's force and the Mexicans.

The next day we pitched our tents at Encantada, half a mile from the battle-field of Buena Vista; and found a regiment of Arkansas cavalry encamped on the field. The next day a question, which had been frequently agitated in our camp, *Was there really such a man as General Wool?* (for we had gone some two thousand miles wool-gathering), was to be satisfied: he having now sent us word that he should review us the next day. We were certainly to have seen him at El Poso; we were positively to have aided him in the taking of Chihuahua: and he was most undoubtedly to receive us at Parras!

But now, we *had* unearthed our game; General Wool was certainly encamped only six miles off, in the direction of Saltillo. Some of us took the opportunity of going over the battle-field of Buena Vista; and it well repaid the trouble. The American position, under the hills upon which Santa Anna had posted his artillery, was sufficiently marked by the ploughed-up ground, caused by the Mexican cannon-shot, and by marks of what had been pools of blood. It must have been a dreadful struggle. Remnants of uniform were strewed around, and one of my companions picked up a half of one of Santa Anna's forty-two pound shells. I have understood that all the Mexican shells burst exactly in halves, which was on account of the bad powder used to fill them; the service of a shell being, of course, increased according to the smallness of the fragments into which it splits. The half we found could not have been fractured more evenly

with tools. On one part of the field is a long row of stones, I believe some three hundred in number, laid at the side of a trench in which the dead Mexicans were buried by their countrymen; and so slightly are they covered, that here an arm sticks out and there a leg. A stone was placed for each body deposited in the trench. I deem it unnecessary to give a description of the field; and would only remark upon the falsehood of Santa Anna's statement, that his army had been without food and water for forty-eight hours previous to, and during this battle; for one of his generals has since published a statement showing that he had several hundred head of beef-cattle, while a fine stream of water runs directly through the battle-ground.

The next day, the twenty-second of May, General Wool came over with his staff, in full uniform, and a guard of honor. After a formal review, he decided to keep our American battery of six pieces, but arranged that we should take the Mexican guns home. The next morning, as we passed his camp, the artillery company marched into it to deliver the guns; and General Wool made many complimentary remarks, and, among others, gave us to understand that we were covered with glory. This might be; but we were certainly not covered with it as with a garment. General Wool, turning to our major, remarked, that he should be very much pleased, indeed, to retain the company; but Major Clark told him that his boys had been too badly treated to wish to re-enlist. "But," returned Wool, "it shall be my endeavor to make them forget that, and I promise, if they will remain, they shall be treated in the best manner."

"That's what they told us when we started," gruffly responded the major. The general said no more.*

We passed through Saltillo the next day; and I was agreeably surprised to find it such a large and handsome place. The cathedral is beautiful, and most of the houses are high and ornamental. The inhabitants turned out to see us; and I beheld the prettiest girl I saw in all Mexico, standing at the door of a mean-looking dwelling in the main street. Her complexion, of marble whiteness, showed delicately a slight rosy color in the cheek, while her beautiful large dark swimming eyes, with their accompanying heavy lashes and eyebrows, rested with a pitying expression upon me—for I was lying at the time in a wagon on account of sickness. Oh the beauty of the exquisite Spanish word *pobrecito*, (poor fellow!) when heard from such lips—the sweetest of all sweet sounds.

The Mexican women in general are not handsome, for they commonly want the clear complexion, which we deem inseparable from beauty; but they have that large dark swimming eye, a lip usually high colored, and good teeth. But their principal charm lies in their manner. In entering a house, which you may do, even though a stranger, and be

* Indeed, our treatment had been throughout very hard. Sometimes we were almost starved; and we did not receive, except during the last month of our time, the full rations of food allowed by law to United States soldiers; and, on our arrival at New Orleans, our pay was also reduced a dollar a month, and we even then only received twelve and a half cents a day as commutation money for forage for our horses, during the time we received no corn from the government; whereas, I had frequently paid from fifty cents to seventy-five cents a day for my horse's provender.

sure of a welcome from its owners, the senoras, without rising, offer you a seat, and are ready at once to converse with you on any subject, and this with a piquancy and naïveté exceedingly attractive to a foreigner. It is a pleasure to meet some pretty doña of your acquaintance after a short absence. Wherever it may be, she immediately grasps your hand, draws you towards her, passes her arm round your waist, and presses you gently to her. This habit, of course, struck us at first as singular and rather forward, but the perfect *nonchalance* with which a lady friend will thus press you to her heart, perhaps every day, soon shows that it is, in reality, only a common kindly recognition. But the gusto and real grace with which two dirty old beggars will thus hug each other, is a singular sight. This mode of greeting is not confined to either sex.

The day before we arrived at General Wool's camp, we had polished up our American cannon so that we could see our bearded faces in them. While we lay there, a "regular" of Wool's army, (one of Washington's battery,) was examining them; while standing around were several of our men. "Why," said the regular, "these guns are quite new, a'n't they? You've never fired them, I suppose." This remark awakened the ire of one of our men, particularly as the regular calls himself a veteran, and looks down upon a ragged volunteer; and he tartly responded: "No, of course not; what do you think we found to fire at, you fool? But those pieces," pointing to our captured Mexican guns—"have been fired several times. By the by, Mr. Regular," added he, "what do you do with all the pieces you capture?" He of

Washington's battery, completely crest-fallen, said, "we haven't captured any yet!" This the inquirer well knew, and also that, at Buena Vista, instead of taking any cannon, they had, in fact, lost three pieces. But the idea that any "regular" should not have heard of our gallant little battle, was rather annoying.

On the twenty-fifth, we encamped two miles from the celebrated Bishop's Palace, near Monterey. The capture of this massive stone building, which, from its position, was easily defensible, had proved a difficult and bloody undertaking, for, besides the building, there is a high stone enclosure, in front, which must have been carried only after a hard struggle. The edifice had, evidently, been a fine one; but it was now almost in ruins. The tremendous effect of artillery could here be observed. I remarked where a ball had entered the door, and, glancing off the side of the massive stair-case, had passed through, first a strong stone wall, which supplied the place of hand-rail, then through a partition wall, and then through the side of the house—the two last walls being of large stones, firmly cemented.

As we marched through Monterey, we passed, to our left, the cemetery in which Worth had placed his mortar, when bombarding the city. Monterey is beautifully situated in a very rich valley; it is a place of considerable size, and has been a fine city. But the houses are very much cut up by musket and cannon ball. One of the principal public buildings, I understood it had been the custom-house, was completely destroyed in the siege. The wall surrounding the plaza is pierced at every short distance with port-holes,

through which the inhabitants fired upon their assailants. The church itself bears numerous marks of balls. In front of the windows of all large houses in Mexico are gratings of iron, very often fancifully ornamented, and which form a cage about a foot deep round each window. In passing through the streets, many of these might be observed through which cannon balls had passed, cutting and twisting a gap through, perhaps, twenty bars; and there were many house-walls upon which a hand could not be placed without covering the mark of a musket ball. The Mexican houses are well adapted for a street fight, as, from the flat roofs above which the walls rise to a height of about two feet, a constant fire could be kept up without exposing any part of the person, while the streets, from being entirely unobstructed, present a clear sweep for the musketeer on the house-top.

We passed, on the road three miles beyond Monterey, the Black Fort, which had resisted Taylor in his attack on the city. At that time it was not finished, but has been since completed by the general's orders, and is rendered almost impregnable. It is advantageously situated, and there are many heavy guns mounted in it—among them are two very beautiful long "forty-two's," of English manufacture, several Spanish and many American pieces. There is one large gun with which the Mexicans attempted to send a shell to Taylor's camp at Walnut Springs, (three miles,) but putting in too much powder, the whole breech flew out and killed numbers of the sapient artillerists. There is also a Mexican piece, which, in one of the battles, received a ball directly in

the muzzle, knocking out a large piece of the under-part of the mouth.

About noon we encamped at Walnut Springs. We saw nothing of Old Rough and Ready for some hours afterwards, although we were near to the General's tent. In the afternoon, a rather common-looking man, dressed in a check shirt, fancy trowsers of common stuff, brown holland coat, and large straw hat, was observed examining our Mexican pieces of cannon very attentively; and it was soon whispered around, "that's him!" His whole appearance was such a contrast to Wool, for the latter came to our camp in full uniform, and in review style, that this unceremoniousness took us pleasantly by surprise. Many of our men, who had served with him in Florida, went up and shook hands with him, and were delighted to find he had remembered them. General Taylor hardly needs description now; and yet it is by no means an easy task to give it. His face, if it were not for the soul's expression there, would be considered far from handsome. But that simple, good and firm look which beams from his eyes is indescribable. In figure he is short, and—to use an ordinary but expressive phrase—stumpy, being inclined to *embonpoint*; and yet, when you hear him speak, you feel that a man not of the common mould stands before you. I was surprised to observe that his orderly servant was exactly the opposite in appearance to his officer, for although Taylor is by no means slovenly in his dress, yet there is a comfortable *abandon* about him that shows he takes no pride in dress:—while his orderly is the very pink

of soldiers, being a young man of very fine form, and with long glossy black ringlets descending to his shoulders.

While we were at Walnut Springs, General Taylor addressed Colonel Doniphan thus: "By the by, Colonel, every one is talking of your charge at Sacramento. I understand it was a brilliant affair. I wish you would give me a description of it, and of your manœuvres." "Manœuvres be hanged," returned Doniphan, and added, "I don't know anything about the charge, except that my boys kept coming to me to let them charge, but I would not permit them; for I was afraid they would all be cut to pieces. At last, I saw a favorable moment and told them they might go—they were off like a shot—and that's all I know about it!"

We left Walnut Springs about noon on the twenty-seventh of May, and continued our route to Camargo, where we were to take boat for the mouth of the Rio Grande. On the road we met with two thousand five hundred pack mules, carrying provisions for the army, on their way to Monterey. At sundown we encamped at Marin. General Taylor had ridden out with us two or three miles, and then, bidding us farewell in the kindest manner, returned to his camp.

The next day, we passed the place where the large train of wagons was burnt by Urrea's men, about the same time that the battle of Buena Vista was fought.

It was, indeed, even then a horrible sight to behold; and disgrace must ever attach to those officers having charge of the wagon-part of the quarter-master's department, who allowed the poor drivers to go unarmed, and the wagons to proceed with so exceedingly slight an escort. Every here and

there were the burnt remains of wagons which the brutal Mexicans set fire to without unharnessing the mules from them, so that the frightened animals dashed off until they became wedged among the trees, where they were burnt with the wagons—and the bones of the slaughtered drivers were lying about in all directions. A spot was pointed out to me where one of the teamsters had been staked down, and then inhumanly butchered inch by inch;—others were burnt alive, and but few escaped.

A few steps from this scene, I beheld the dried-up body of a Mexican, who met his death under the following circumstances. An Arkansas cattle-driver had been to Monterey on business, and was returning with some soldiers who were carrying an express down to the mouth of the river; but the drover lagged behind some two or three hundred yards, when a Mexican shot at him from the side of the road. The ball fractured his thigh, and he fell from his horse. His assailant, thinking he was dead, jumped upon him, when the drover, drawing his pistol, shot him. The soldiers, returning on hearing the shots, left the Mexican to become the withered example I saw, and took the drover to Ceralvo, where his leg was amputated; and from this operation he was just recovering, when he caught the small-pox, and, at the time we passed through that place, was dying.

At this same Ceralvo we arrived on the twenty-ninth. It is one of the few places which Taylor did not destroy along the road:—he had been compelled to lay waste most of the ranchos and small towns, on account of their affording concealment to parties of guerillas who would occasion-

ally rob the wagon trains. We only halted here a few hours to rest, intending to proceed fifteen miles further in the cool of the afternoon. The heat had now become so excessive as to render it almost impossible to march in the middle of the day.

Taking a stroll through the town of Ceralvo, I found, sitting under a tree, dealing monte, a genuine specimen of the Texian ranger. His name, he said, was John Smith—a name which I thought I had heard before. In height he was about six feet four inches, of a stout sinewy frame, dressed in a mongrel attire, his coat being of American manufacture, his pantaloons Mexican, and his belt Indian. A fine white shirt, open some distance down, tied with a black silk handkerchief, studiedly knotted, and a Mexican sombrero, completed his dress. By his side was standing his younger brother, about fifteen years old, dressed, with little variation, in the same style, and with two enormous silver-mounted holster pistols in his waist, one under each arm. The elder also had a quantity of silver buttons and little ornaments upon his hat-band and clothes; while, on the faces of both, the word desperado was indelibly stamped. I sat down by John Smith and drew him into conversation. He told me that the United States did not give the rangers any rations either for man or horse, but paid an equivalent; and that they procured their subsistence out of the Mexicans. And the process of doing this he thus graphically described: "Waal, you see when we want anything, a few of us start off to some rich hacienda near here, and tell the proprietor that in half an hour we must have so much of provisions. Waal, of course he don't

like that much, so he refuses. One of us then just knots a lasso round the old devil's neck, and fastens it to his saddle-bow, first passing it over a limb of some tree; then mounting his horse he starts off a few feet giving him a hoist, and then returns dropping him down again. After a few such swings, he soon provides what we have called for. Perhaps you think we've done with him then, eh? Not by a long shot. We have to jerk him a few times more, and then the money or gold-dust is handed out. When we've got everything out of him we let the yellow devil go. We don't hurt him much, and he soon gets over it." Who can wonder at the Mexican becoming a guerilla?

I have been credibly informed that when these rangers are sent out on scouting parties, a Mexican guide is generally provided, but that he never returns; the Texians always shooting him on some pretext or other before he gets back. Their usual mode is to frighten him with threats, and, after putting him under guard, to have one of their number go up to the poor fellow, and advise him to run off immediately, he sees the sentinel's back is turned. This he does, and the sentinel, having received his cue, shoots him while attempting to escape. One of the most dastardly acts I ever heard of was perpetrated by half a dozen Texian officers a short time before we came down. They had lost their way, and hired a Mexican to show them to their camp, which he faithfully performed; but when they came in sight of it, they drew lots who should shoot their faithful and unsuspecting guide—the one on whom the lot fell, immediately drew a pistol and shot him.

Most of these rangers are men who have been either prisoners in Mexico, or, in some way, injured by Mexicans, and they, therefore, spare none, but shoot down every one they meet. It is said that the bushes, skirting the road from Monterey southward, are strewed with skeletons of Mexicans sacrificed by these deperadoes.

While we rested at Ceralvo, I witnessed the execution of a Mexican supposed to be one of Urrea's lawless band. The Texians pretended to consider him as such; but there was no doubt that this was only used as a cloak to cover their insatiable desire to destroy those they so bitterly hate. A furlough was found upon this Mexican, from his army, to visit his family, ending as our furloughs do, that should he overstay his leave of absence, he would be considered a deserter. This time he had considerably overstayed; and he himself stated that he had never intended to return, being in favor of the Americans. But the rangers tried him by a court-martial; and adjudged him to be shot that very day. As the hour struck, he was led into the public plaza; and five rangers took their post a few feet off, as executioners. The condemned coolly pulled out his flint and steel, and little paper-cigarito; and, striking a light, commenced smoking as calmly as can possibly be imagined, and—in two minutes—fell a corpse, with the still smoking cigarito yet between his lips. I did not see a muscle of his face quiver, when the rifles were levelled at him, but he looked coolly at his executioners, pressing a small cross, which hung to his neck, firmly against his breast. I turned from the scene sickened at heart.

The habit is universal among the Mexicans of both sexes of wearing around the neck a medal or cross, usually suspended by a small rosary. The medals, which are of brass and of English manufacture, often bear the figure and name of the patron saint of the wearer, but most of them are stamped with the form and name of "The Lady of Guadalupe"—of whom many miraculous tales are told; and on the reverse of the medal is the inscription, *Non fecit taliter ominationiï*, which a late writer on Mexico translates, wittily, *She never made such a fool of any other nation.* The crosses are often of silver or gold. The love of ornaments and false jewelry among the lower orders of the Mexicans is remarkable. Every man and woman have their fingers loaded with common brass rings set with glass; and one of the most profitable articles of sale carried out by the traders, are the common gilt trinkets, usually styled Paris jewelry.

On the night of the thirtieth, we encamped at Mier, the scene of one of the bloodiest struggles of the Texian Revolution between the Texians, who had invaded the country, and the Mexican army. The buildings still stand in which General Green and his little band made such a desperate resistance against more than thrice their force, armed, too, with artillery. Now, in riding through the place, you find such signs as these: "Rough and Ready Eating House." "Hot Coffee and Cakes;"—"Taylor's Hotel. Good Segars."

We reached Camargo on the thirty-first; but found that the Rio Grande, which we here first saw again since leaving El Poso, was too low to allow steamboats to come up thus

far—indeed, to me there was no perceptible difference in the appearance of the river, from what it was where we had left its banks, a thousand miles above. Camargo has now become a place of some importance, for, although there are but few substantial dwellings, yet there is quite a large number of canvas houses used for the protection of provisions and other stores landed from the steamboats, when the river is high, and sent hence in wagons to the army. These canvas houses are of immense extent, and stand in a cluster, surrounded by a trench and embankment. The River San Juan, which empties itself into the Rio Grande at this point, is ferried by means of flat-boats guided by large ropes stretched from bank to bank.

We had brought several of the great traders' wagons down with us; and these immense machines, with their long ten-mule teams, proved a source of wonder and amusement to the teamsters who were here driving the United States wagons —they using moderate-sized light vehicles, drawn by only five mules. The latter are not so well adapted to this country as the large ones; and so thought the quarter-master stationed here, for he at once relieved us from most of our wagon-train, and tried to hire some of our old and experienced drivers for ten ten-mule teams, which he intended to put on the road at once. But, although he offered sixty dollars a month, and double rations, he could not procure a single hand, they having a great dislike to the regulars.

An attempt was also made by two of our officers, to induce some of us to re-enlist during the war, but this object could

not be accomplished; we were *for going home to Sarah and the children!*—and for our pay, as even up to this point we had received none.

We marched but nine miles during the first morning we left Camargo; and before we reached our resting-place, we lost a man named Swain. He had very incautiously gone ahead of our advanced guard, some two or three hundred yards, and was riding through the muskeet bushes which skirt the road, and only a few paces from it, when he received a bullet in the back, killing him instantly. The advance guard pressed on, hearing the report, and caught sight of five mounted Spaniards going off at full speed. They chased them for some distance; but lost them on account of a deep gully which crossed their path. A few miles further, and we came to a town (the name of which I have forgotten), where we were to rest until the afternoon; and the guard, having observed that the Mexicans who had committed the outrage had taken this direction, searched the town, and found, at one house, five Mexicans, who evidently had just come off a journey, and also a like number of mules, the backs of which were yet wet from their saddles. On questioning the men, they said the mules did not belong to them, and that they had no saddles in the house; but, on searching, five were found, evidently only just removed from the backs of the mules. The Mexicans were at once arrested, and taken to the quarter-master who was stationed here. In spite of the evident guilt of the men, this officer said that he knew them, that they were in his employ, and that they could not be guilty. He removed them from our custody, and placed them in

charge of his own guard. This incensed the messmates of poor Swain, and they vowed vengeance. Eight of them, mostly neighbors, at home, of his family, remained concealed behind us, and, as the quarter-master's guard escorted the suspected men out of the town, and turned them free, each Mexican received a rifle-ball, and never moved again. The avengers then proceeded to the house where the culprits had been found, and, after shooting two who were there, having since come in, burnt it to the ground, and quietly and coolly followed us.

News had been brought to us that five steamboats were lying at Reinosa; and several regiments, which had been discharged by Taylor, being also on the march for that place, we were obliged to push on as fast as possible, in order that we might get the first chance. This we did, and we managed to get ahead of all but one regiment, which was only a few hours' march before us; so it was resolved to push on all this night, in order to reach Reinosa by sunrise. At midnight, as we were moving as rapidly as possible, we came upon the above regiment encamped; and they, perceiving our object, at once struck tents, and came after us; but we had got too much the start of them, and they did not arrive at Reinosa until after our officers had secured the only two available boats; three others being hard aground on the bar below the town, and the water falling fast.

In coming down the road, our men caught three armadillos. A soldier amused me one evening, by describing his encounter with one of these harmless creatures. It seems, he had gone among the bushes to shoot a deer which he had

seen pass, when, as he said, an armadillo, the like of which he had never seen before, ran at him! (quite an improbability,) caused his mule to rear, and he, shooting the animal *instanter*, never stopped to examine it, but hurried back as fast as possible to the ranks.

The general appearance of the country has not been previously mentioned. The whole extent of what we had travelled through, except just along the banks of streams, is of the most barren description, being principally composed of a hard yellow clay, so poor that, in most places, grass cannot be raised. I have travelled more than a hundred miles at a time without seeing sufficient grass to furnish my horse with a meal, and without meeting with a stone as large as a pebble. The roads, except in a few places where they happen to cross mountains, are excellent, being as hard and level as a floor. The land can only be cultivated just along the banks of the streams; and there the fertility of the soil amply repays the farmer, as the crops do not seem to exhaust the ground. Many farmers work the same ground fifty years or more, without spreading upon it a particle of manure. The seasons are also favorable to the husbandman. Rain, however, is rare. Before we left El Poso, which was in January, the inhabitants were ploughing and sowing corn. I have no doubt that, were the Mexicans not so excessively lazy, they might produce anything they chose; but when they have put seed into the ground, they think they have done enough; and if it should not come up and the plant thrive, instead of doing as we should, setting to work to remedy it, they simply "call on Hercules;" in other words, fall upon their knees

at the altar before the priest, tell him how unfortunate they have been, buy a blessing from him, and go home in blessedness. The inhabitants produce maize, wheat, oats, onions, melons, grapes and several other fruits. I never saw any potatoes, although, as we know, it is currently said that the root grows wild in the southern parts of Mexico. I have seen as fine melons, grapes and corn in Mexico as I have observed anywhere; and I have purchased onions as large as an ordinary sized dinner plate.

The first sight of the steamboat pipes on the Rio Grande was hailed by us with three cheers, for they were the first we had seen since we left Missouri, and we now felt sure we were getting towards home—and perhaps the feeling was increased with me, for it happened to be my birth-day. All the sick were put into the first boat the next morning. They numbered about one hundred and fifty, and then about as many more were crowded in. Our voyage lasted four days, we stopping every evening at sundown, when we would land to cook and sleep.

The Rio Grande can never be considered a navigable river, for this it is not even for the very smallest steamboats higher up than Reinosa, except in extraordinary stages of water; and even in the few miles we sailed down it, we were almost all the time struggling over sand-bars, and the river was so crooked that there was hardly room for the boats to turn properly. The scarcity of wood along its bank will always be a drawback to its navigation; but still the little wood found is of the best quality, being mostly ebony and lignum vitæ, which, from the great quantity of oil contained

in them, make an intense fire. The windings of the Rio Grande are remarkable. There is one hacienda on its banks which a boat passes in front of seven times, after coming in sight of, and before actually reaching it:—the river making seven close convolutions east and west in perhaps twelve miles of country; and there is one of the turns where you pass a long low bank for five miles, and can look over and see the river again not one hundred feet from you on the other edge. Thus, after sailing in reality ten miles along, the voyager has actually only advanced two hundred yards south. The banks and channels of the river are continually changing, and the sand of which the former are wholly composed, is constantly being washed down and filling up the bed of the river.

Colonel Doniphan here published an order from the Secretary of War, requiring him to detail ten men from each company to take the horses of the whole command to Missouri by the way of Texas; but a difficulty arose from an inability to find men willing to prolong their term of service, which had, in fact, already expired, because such a journey would occupy two months, whereas we might go at once to New Orleans in less than two weeks. At last, the affair was settled by a sergeant agreeing to take any number of the horses at five dollars a head; and he thus collected several hundred of them. The officers, whose duty it was to see to the shipping of the returned volunteers, notified us that, with the exception of blankets, arms and clothing, nothing would be transported for us, and we were thus reduced to the necessity of leaving our saddles and other things on the banks of the river. The equipments, thus about to be left, were looked

at with wistful eyes by the lower order of Mexicans, so we piled them in a large heap and burnt them. All our extra blankets, buffalo robes, and everything we could spare, we cast upon the pile. I observed a Mexican knocked over by one of our men for offering him one dollar for his saddle, the latter declaring that a saddle which had carried a Missourian so many miles as his had, should not be sold to a Mexican for twenty dollars—and it was instantly committed to the flames.

We passed Matamoros on one side and Fort Brown on the other, but were not permitted to land. The next evening we encamped at the mouth of the river, and found there a New York regiment, waiting for a boat to take them up; and among the officers, I recognized old acquaintances, and heard home news. One of the officers desired to know from me, how we had fared? and when I had given him a few items, he thought it rather tough; "but," observed he, "we shall be treated better," adding, with a sneer, "we are not volunteers, we are regulars."

We lay encamped here until noon of the ninth of June, when we moved to Brazos Santiago. I believe that the position of this place is not properly understood. It is simply an island formed by a shallow arm of the sea, which is nearly dry at low tide on the western side, where the water is narrow which separates it from the projection of land forming the mouth of the river. On the north-east, across the strip of water, which is here of considerable depth, is Point Isabel, now the site of a fine hospital, being the only kind of building that should ever be permitted upon that barren sand bank,

which has proved destructive to many brave soldiers. One regiment alone left three hundred, who had died there of fever. The island of Brazos is supposed to have been the site of one of the largest and richest of the ancient Mexican cities, but which was swallowed up by the sea.

Our embarkation for New Orleans was in two vessels, one of them a small bark, wherein myself and some three hundred and fifty companions were packed. Her hold, containing one hundred double berths, was in such a filthy condition that we preferred the deck as a sleeping-place, and it was a struggle with us who should get his blanket first on deck, as those who were crowded out were compelled to go below. We ran short of water, and began to think ourselves on a worse *jornada* than ever.

Oh! the relief felt after almost four thousand miles of rough travel,* as we reached New Orleans, and placed our feet once more upon American soil! We were still in our tattered clothes, with unshorn beards and without a cent in our pockets; but "Sarah and the children" were now not far off!

* See table of distances traversed, in the Appendix No. 4.

# APPENDIX.

No. I.—Semi-Official Report of the Battle of Bracito.

No. II.—Official Report of the Battle of Sacramento.

No. III.—Mexican Government Extra, showing the American Force.

No. IV.—Table of Distances traversed.

# APPENDIX.

## No. I.

## SEMI-OFFICIAL REPORT OF THE BATTLE OF BRACITO.

*Detachment of Missouri Light Artillery.*
*Camp below Bracito, Rio Grande, Dec.* 26, 1846.

Dear Sir:—I can only write to you a few lines, being upon the point of breaking up camp. Our detachment overtook Col. Doniphan's command at Fra Cristobal. Major Gilpin, with 250 men, had previously left for El Poso, and Col. Jackson was following with 200 men. Col. Doniphan had but 150 men with him, the remainder of his regiment being sick, attending on sick, and detached through the country. From Fra Cristobal our detachment marched with Colonel Doniphan south. When at the Laguna of the jornada del Muerte, news reached us through an express sent by Major Gilpin that the Mexicans had determined to resist at El Poso, and had collected a considerable number of troops intending to give us battle. An express had been sent to Santa Fé for part of the artillery under Major Clark, but no news had as yet reached us from there, so that a detachment of 30 men from the three companies of our corps are all that are here from the battalion. At the southern end of the jornada, ten miles north of Dona Ana, the traders had encamped. Contradictory rumors of the enemy's approach reached us daily.

Yesterday (Christmas day), when we had just arrived in camp

here with about 600 men, had unsaddled our animals, and most of the men engaged in carrying wood and water, the news was brought into camp of the enemy's being in sight and advancing. It was about 2 o'clock P. M., and the day was very pleasant. Our horses were grazing some distance from camp at the time; we formed a single line and determined to meet the enemy as infantry. Their attack being evidently designed on the left flank, near which was our wagon train, our detachment was ordered from the extreme right to the left, where we soon took up our position. One piece of artillery, 490 regular lancers and cavalry, and 100 regular infantry, besides some 500 militia troops from El Poso, composed the enemy's force, according to the best information I can obtain from reports of prisoners and from papers found among the baggage on the field of battle. The enemy ranged the mountains in their rear. In our rear was the river, with a little bush-wood on its banks.

Previous to the encounter, a lieutenant from their ranks came forward waving a black flag in his hand, but halted when within one hundred steps of our line. Thomas Caldwell, our interpreter, rode out to meet him. The messenger with the black flag of defiance demanded that the commander should come into their camp, and speak to their general. The reply was, "If your general wants to see our commander, let him come here." "We shall break your ranks, then, and take him there," was the retort of the Mexican. "Come and take him," said our interpreter, unwittingly using the phrase of the Spartan at Thermopylæ. "A curse on you; prepare for a charge," cried the Mexican; "we give no quarters, and ask none;" and waving his black flag gracefully over his head, galloped back towards the enemy's line. Their charge was made by the dragoons from their right, directed upon our left flank, bringing our detachment into the closest fire. Their infantry with one howitzer with them, at the same time attacking our right flank.

Their charge was a handsome one, but was too well, too coolly met, to break our line. After their fire had been spent, their front column being at about 100 steps from the front of our flank, our line poured a volley into them, which being a few times repeated, created such havoc in their columns, that their forces wheeled to

the left, retreating from our fire, and in their flight made an attack on the provision train. Here they met a very warm reception, and were soon compelled to fly in all directions, and in the utmost confusion. Their infantry having been put to flight, the Howard company, under the command of Lieut. N. Wright, taking advantage of the panic, charged upon them, and took their cannon from them. This was soon manned by the artillery detachment under Lieut. Kribben, in Col. Mitchell's escort. The enemy had by this time fled, leaving their arms, baggage, provisions and other stores, on t he field of battle.

A small body of mounted men under the command of Capt. Reid, had by this time gathered together in a line, and charged upon the enemy, pursuing them into the mountains, where they sought refuge.

The number of their dead is said to be at least thirty; that of their wounded was slight, so far as ascertained. Had we had a single piece of cannon with us they would have lost more of their men; but having no artillery on our side, we had to act as infantry until we got possession of the howitzer so gallantly captured by the Howard company.

We lost not a single man, and had but seven slightly wounded. We took eight prisoners, six of whom died last night. Thus ended the battle of Bracito, the first battle of the Army of the West, and as bravely fought by our men as ever men fought at any engagement.

We have every reason to believe that there is more in store for us.

C. H. Kribben,
*1st Lieut. Mo. Light Artillery.*

## NO. II.

## OFFICIAL REPORT OF THE BATTLE OF SACRAMENTO.

### Special Despatch from Major M. Lewis Clark.

*Headquarters, Battalion Missouri Light Artillery.*
*Camp near Chihuahua, Mexico,* March 2, 1847.

To Col. A. W. Doniphan, Commanding American Forces in the State of Chihuahua:—

Sir:—I have the honor to report, that, agreeably to your instructions, I left the camp near *Sauz,* on the morning of the 28th ultimo, accompanied by my Adjutant, Lieut. L. D. Walker, and non-commissioned staff, and proceeded in advance to a position commanding a full view of the enemy's camp and entrenchments, situated about four miles distant from this point. The enemy was discovered to be in force, awaiting our approach, having occupied the ridge and neighboring heights about Sacramento. Upon examination, it was ascertained that his entrenchments and redoubts occupied the brow of an elevation extending across the ridge between the *Arroyo Seco* and that of *Sacramento*—both of which, at this point, cross the valley from the elevated ridge of mountains in the rear of the village of *Torreon*, known by the name of the *Sierra de Victoriano*, that of *Nombre de Dios* on the east, and through which runs the *Rio del Nombre de Dios.* This valley is about four miles in width, and entrenched by the enemy entirely across, from mountain to mountain, the road to the city of Chihuahua running directly through its centre—and of necessity passing near to, and crossing the *Rio Sacramento*, at the *Rancho Sacramento,* a strongly built and fortified house, with adjoining corraals, and at other enclosures, be-

longing to Angel Trias, the Governor of Chihuahua. From observation, it was ascertained that the enemy had occupied the site between these hills, and that the batteries upon them were supported by infantry—his cavalry being in advanced positions, formed into three columns, between the *Arroyo Seco*, and our advance. During these observations, the enemy's advance guard discovering my party, approached rapidly, with the evident intention of intercepting it, but being met by that of our troops, which I had sent forward, it as rapidly retreated. At this time, also, the three columns of the enemy's cavalry recrossed the *Arroyo Seco*, and retired behind their entrenchments. I then approached within six hundred yards of the most advanced redoubt, from which point the enemy's formation was plainly discernible. The entrenchments consisted of a line with intervals composed of circular redoubts, from three to five hundred yards interval, with entrenchments between each, covering batteries partly masked by cavalry. The redoubt nearest to my position, contained two pieces of cannon, supported by several hundred infantry.

The enemy's right and left were strong positions—the *Cerro Frijoles* on his right, and having high precipitous sides, with a redoubt commanding the surrounding country, and the pass leading towards Chihuahua, through the Arroyo Seco. The Cerro Sacramento on his left, consisting of a pile of immense volcanic rocks, surmounted by a battery, commanded the main road to Chihuahua, leading directly in front of the enemy's entrenchments; crossing the Rio Sacramento at the rancho, directly under its fire, and also commanding the road from Terreon, immediately in its rear; the crossing of the main road over the Arroyo Seco, at the point from which my reconnoissance was made, laid directly under the fire of the batteries on the enemy's right, which rendered it necessary to ascertain the practicability of a route more distant from the enemy's entrenchments. The passage was found to be practicable, with some little labor, and a point selected as the best for the passage of the artillery, and wagons, and merchants' trains. The whole point of the enemy's line of entrenchments appeared to be about two miles, and his force 3000 men. The artillery being masked, the number and calibre of the cannon could not be estimated.

Further, I have the honor to report, that the battalion of artillery

under my command, composed of 110 men, and seven officers, with a battery of six pieces of artillery, were, on the morning of the battle, directed to form, under the direction of Capt. Weightman, between the two columns of merchants' and provision wagons; being thus masked from the view of the enemy. In this column my troops continued the march to within fifteen hundred yards of the enemy's most advanced position; our direction was then changed to the right, and the column having crossed the Arroyo Seco without reach of the enemy's fire, rapidly advanced towards the table land between the Seco and Sacramento. At this time the enemy was perceived advancing from his entrenchments, to prevent our seizing upon the heights, but by a rapid movement of the battery, it was quickly drawn from its mask, and seizing upon a favorable position, protected in the rear by a mask, from the attack of a large body of the enemy's cavalry, ascertained to be hanging on our rear, it was formed, and at once opened fire upon the enemy's cavalry, rapidly advancing upon us. At this time his charging column was about 900 yards distant, and the effect of our strap shot and shells was such as to break his ranks, and throw his cavalry into confusion. The enemy now rapidly deployed into line, bringing up his artillery from the entrenchments. During this time our line was preparing for a charge—my artillery advancing by hand and firing. The enemy now opened a heavy fire of cannon upon our line, mainly directed upon the battery, with little effect. Lieutenant Dorn had his horse shot under him by a nine pound ball, at this stage of the action, and several mules and oxen in the merchant wagons, in our rear, were wounded or killed, which, however, was the only damage done.—The fire of our cannon at this time, had such good effect, as to dismount one of the enemy's pieces, and completely to disperse his cavalry, and drive him from his position, forcing him to again retire behind his entrenchments. For a short time, the firing on either side now ceased, and the enemy appeared to be removing his cannon and wounded, whilst our line prepared to change our position, and more towards the right, for the purpose of occupying a more advantageous ground. Our object being soon gained, the order to advance was given, and immediately after I was directed to send the section of howitzers, to support a charge upon the enemy's

left. I immediately ordered Captain R. H. Weightman to detach the section, composed of two 12 pound mountain howitzers, mounted upon carriages constructed especially for field prairie service, and drawn by two horses each. These were commanded by Lieutenants E. F. Chouteau and H. D. Evans, and manned by some twenty men, whose conduct in this action cannot be too much commended.

Capt. Weightman charged at full gallop upon the enemy's left, preceded by Captain Reid and his company of horse, and after crossing a ravine some hundred and fifty yards from the enemy, he unlimbered the guns within fifty yards of the entrenchment, and poured a destructive fire of canister into his ranks, which was warmly returned, but without effect. Capt. Weightman again advanced upon the entrenchments, passing through it in the face of the enemy, and within a few feet of the ditches; and in the midst of cross-fires from three directions, again opened his fire, to the right and left with such effect, that with the formidable charge of the cavalry and dismounted men to your own regiment, and Lieutenant Col. Mitchell's escort, the enemy were driven from the breastworks on our right in great confusion. At this time, under a heavy cross-fire from a battery of four six pounders, under Lieuts. Dorn, Kibben, and Labeaume, upon the enemy's right, supported by Major Gilpin on the left, and the wagon train escorted by two companies of infantry under Captains E. F. Glasgow, and Skillman in the rear, Major Gilpin charged upon the enemy's centre and forced him from his entrenchments under a heavy fire of artillery, and small arms. At the same time, the fire of our own battery was opened upon the enemy's extreme right, from which a continued fire had been kept up upon our line and the wagon train. Two of the enemy's guns were now soon dismounted on their right, that battery silenced, and the enemy dislodged from the redoubt, on the *Cerro Frijoles*. Perceiving a body of lancers forming, for the purpose of outflanking our left, and attacking the merchant train under Captain Glasgow, I again opened upon them a very destructive fire of grape and spherical case shot, which soon cleared the left of our line. The enemy vacating his entrenchments and deserting his guns, was hotly pursued towards the mountains beyond Cerro Frijoles, and down *Arroyo Seco de Sacramento*, by both wings of the

army, under Lieutenant Col. Mitchell, Lieutenant Col. Jackson, and Major Gilpin, and by Captain Weightman, with the section of howitzers. During this pursuit, my officers repeatedly opened their fires upon the retreating enemy with great effect. To cover this flight of the enemy's forces from the entrenched camp, the heaviest of his cannon had been taken from the entrenchments to the *Cerro Sacramento*, and a heavy fire opened upon our pursuing forces and the wagons following in the rear. To silence this battery, I had the honor to anticipate your order to that effect, by at once occupying the nearest of the enemy's entrenchments, 1225 yards distant, and notwithstanding the elevated position of the Mexican battery, giving him a plunging fire into my entrenchments, which was not defiladed, and the greater range of his long nine-pounders, the first fire of our guns dismounted one of his largest pieces, and the fire was kept up with such briskness and precision of aim, that the battery was soon silenced, and the enemy seen precipitately retreating. The fire was then continued upon the Rancho Sacramento, and the enemy's ammunition and wagon-train retreating upon the road to Chihuahua. By their fire, the house and several wagons were rendered untenable and useless. By this time, Lieutenant Colonel Mitchell had scaled the hill, followed by the section of howitzers, under Captain Weightman, and the last position of the Mexican forces was taken possession of, by our troops; thus leaving the American forces masters of the field. Having silenced the fire from Cerro Sacramento, one battery was removed into the plain at the rancho, where we gained the road, and were in pursuit of the enemy, when I received your order to return and encamp within the enemy's entrenchments for the night. From the time of first opening my fire upon the Mexican cavalry, to the cessation of the firing upon the rancho and battery of Sacramento, was about three hours, and during the whole time of the action, I take the utmost pleasure in stating, that every officer and man of my command, did his duty with cheerfulness, coolness, and precision, which is sufficiently shown by the admirable effect produced by their fire, the great accuracy of their aim, their expedition and ingenuity in supplying deficiencies in the field during the action, and the prompt management of their pieces—rendered still more remarkable, from the fact, that I had, during the fight, less than two-thirds

the number of cannoniers generally required for the service of light artillery, and but four of the twelve artillery carriages belonging to my battery harnessed with horses, the remaining eight carriages being harnessed to mules of the country. During the day my staff were of the greatest service—Adjutant Leo. D. Walker having been sent with the howitzers, and the non-commissioned officers remaining with me, to assist in the service of the battery. In this action, the troops under your command have captured one nine-pounder mounted on a cheek trail carriage, one nine-pounder, one six-pounder, and seven four-pounder guns, all mounted on new stock-trail carriages. These pieces were manufactured in Chihuahua, except the six pounder, which is an old Spanish piece. Three of the four-pounders were made at the mint in Chihuahua. Seven of the ten pieces were spiked, but have been unspiked since their capture; four of these were rendered unserviceable in the action; one entirely dismounted, was seized by my Adjutant, whilst in the act of being dragged from the field by the retreating enemy. There were also taken, two pieces of artillery, mounting three wall pieces of one and a half inch calibre each, and these are formidable weapons upon a charging force. With these twelve pieces of artillery was taken a due proportion of ammunition, implements, harness, mules, &c.; and they may be rendered servicable by being properly repaired and manned; for which purpose I would ask for further reinforcement of my command. It is with feelings of gratitude to the Ruler of all battles, that I have now the honor to report, that not a man of my command has been hurt, nor any animals, with the exception of one horse killed under Lieutenant Dorn, chief of the first section of six-pound guns, and of one mule, belonging to the United States, shot under one of the cannoniers; neither has a gun or other carriage of my battery been touched, except in one instance, when a nine pound ball struck the tire of a wheel, without producing injury. This is a fact worthy of notice, that so little damage was done to a command greatly exposed to the enemy's fire, and of itself made a point of attack by the enemy, if I may so judge by the showers of cannon and other shot constantly poured into us, as long as the enemy continued to occupy his position. I might call your attention to the individual instances of personal courage and good conduct

of the men of my command, as well as of the intrepid bravery, cool and determined courage of many of your own regiment, and Lieutenant Col. Mitchell's escort, who charged with us upon the enemy's works, were it not impossible, in any reasonable space, to name so many, equally worthy of distinction; and did I not presume, that other field officers on that occasion, would report the proceedings of their own commands, and the praiseworthy conduct of their own officers and men.

With high respect,
I am, Sir, Your Most
Obedient Servant,
M. LEWIS CLARK,
*Major Commanding Bat. Mo. Light Artillery.*

## NO. III.

## ALCANCE, AL FARO, NUMERO 14.

*Chihuahua, Febrero* 17 *de* 1847.

By a courier which arrived last evening at this capital we have the following news.

On the 9th inst. the invasive forces which occupied the city of El Paso, passed by San Elecario in the direction of this capital.—Since the 5th inst. their vanguard, composed of one hundred men, under the command of Col. Mitchell, have already occupied this fort (S. Elecario). The rest of the force, forming the centre and the reserve, amounts to seven hundred and seventy men, besides seventy-four wagons, which precede as many more wagons, loaded with munitions of war and provisions. Their artillery consists of four pieces of six pounds, two eight pounders, the obus which they took at Temascalitos, and a little mortar for stones which they obtained at

San Elecario, after having committed many outrages and violences there. They also bring a wagon with the arms which they took from the suburbs of El Paso, and those which our troops left there in their retreat; their horses and oxen are in very bad condition.

The fear which possesses the soldiers is well known, since they themselves say that they come against their will, and this is proved, by the desertion of several of them; and by the questions which all ask, if any troops have come from Mexico to Chihuahua, and whether they have cannon. They also intend carrying with them as prisoners, the priest of El Paso, the prefect Don R. Barela, and some other persons of distinction, considering them as a guarantee against any rebellion which the Pasénians may intend, or as hostages should such an event occur.

On the 7th inst. there came to them a courier with the news that the *so called Governor* of New Mexico, Charles Bent, Esq., and fifteen soldiers of his guard had been assassinated by the New Mexicans, and that all that State is following in an arduous insurrection, which has been promoted principally by the people of the Upper river. On account of this news they find themselves undecided what course to pursue, but Kirker has stimulated them to advance, telling them that Chihuahua will not be able to present in resistance, a force of more than 1000 men, militia and citizens, and commanded by poor officers. And he has made them believe that he gives their service the preference over the war with the Apaches for us, and the pay for which is still owing to him.

The arms which part of these soldiers which they call Mounted Dragoons carry, is a rifled musket with a bayonet, and a six barreled pistol in the cartridge box belt; the other part which they wish to consider as a light cavalry, use a shorter rifle, with sabre and six shooter at the belt. All their animals are in very bad order, and most of the soldiers are mounted on mules. A certain Owens and a Spaniard named Don Manuel (Harmony) have offered them resources of money when they occupy this capital.

## No. IV.

## TABLE OF DISTANCES TRAVERSED.

| 1846. | | MILES. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| June 30. | Fort Leavenworth to Eleven mile Creek, | 11 | |
| July 1. | Eleven mile Creek to Rock Creek, | 15 | 26 |
| 2. | Rock Creek to Kansas River, | 10 | 36 |
| 3. | Camp (waiting for train). | | |
| 4. | Kansas River to Elm Grove, | 20 | 56 |
| 5. | Elm Grove to One hundred and ten mile Creek, | 22 | 78 |
| 6. | To above Rock Creek, | 21 | 99 |
| 7. | Rock Creek to East of Big St. John's Spring, | 23 | 122 |
| 8. | Big St. John's Spring to Diamond Spring, | 22 | 144 |
| 9. | Diamond Spring to Cotton-Wood Fork, | 24 | 168 |
| 10. | In camp (rain). | | |
| 11. | Cotton-wood Fork to Turkey Creek, | 29 | 197 |
| 12. | Turkey Creek to Little Arkansas River, | 25 | 222 |
| 13 | Little Arkansas to Cow Creek, | 23 | 245 |
| 14. | Cow Creek to Arkansas Bend, | 22 | 267 |
| 15. | Arkansas Bend to Pawnee Fork, | 35 | 302 |
| 16. | In camp on account of high water. | | |
| 17. | Pawnee Fork to Coon Creek, | 16 | 318 |
| 18. | Arkansas Coon Creek to Arkansas River, | 25 | 343 |
| 19. | Along the Arkansas River, | 24 | 367 |
| 20. | do | 23 | 390 |
| 21. | do | 13 | 403 |
| 22. | do to crossings, | 23 | 426 |
| 23. | do | 20 | 446 |
| 24. | do | 22 | 468 |
| 25. | do | 22 | 490 |
| 26. | do | 19 | 509 |

| | | MILES. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| July 27. | Along the Arkansas River to Big Timber, | 20 | 529 |
| 28. | do | 18 | 547 |
| 29. | do to mouth Piquetway Creek, | 15 | 562 |
| 30 to Aug. 1. | In camp twelve miles below Bent's Fort. | | |
| Aug. 2. | To Timpa Creek (west of Arkansas), | 39 | 601 |
| 3. | To another camp on same creek, | 7 | 608 |
| 4. | To Hole in the Rock, | 23 | 631 |
| 5. | To Piquetway Fork, | 30 | 661 |
| 6. | To foot of the Ratone Mountains, | 7 | 668 |
| 7. | Within the Ratone Mountains, | 15 | 683 |
| 8. | To Rio Colorado (Canadian North Fork), | 16 | 699 |
| 9. | In camp (resting animals). | | |
| 10. | To Rio Bermejo, | 22 | 721 |
| 11. | To Rion (near Ponia), | 20 | 741 |
| 12. | To Ocaté, | 22 | 763 |
| 13. | To lower Moro Settlements, | 29 | 792 |
| 14. | To Las Begas, | 17 | 809 |
| 15. | To first San Miguel Settlements (Tocolote), | 18 | 827 |
| 16. | To Susano, | 18 | 845 |
| 17. | To Pecos (ruins and rancho), | 17 | 862 |
| 18. | Santa Fé, | 28 | 890 |
| Measurement of Lieut. Emory of Topographical Engineers | | | 883 |

## Santa Fé to El Paso.

1846.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Dec. 6.* | Santa Fé to La Mayada, | 35 | |
| 7. | To Bernalillo, | 15 | 50 |
| 8. | To Ranchos de Albuquerque, | 19 | 69 |
| 9. | To San Fernando, | 20 | 89 |
| 10. | To Belen (cross river), | 9 | 98 |
| 11. | To Sabinal, | 12 | 110 |

* Not the route mentioned in the narrative, being down the east bank instead of crossing at Albuquerque.

| | | MILES. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Dec. 12. | To opposite La Joya de Cibollita, | 9 | 119 |
| 13. | To El Imitar, | 6 | 125 |
| 14. | To Islopez (last settlement), | 10 | 135 |
| 15. | To Cotton-wood camp on Rio Grande, | 12 | 147 |
| 16. | To Valverde ruins (cross river), | 10 | 157 |
| 17. | To Camp Cantadero (overtake Colonel Doniphan), | 6 | 163 |
| 18. | To Camp Fra Christobal, | 6 | 169 |
| 19. | To Camp Sierrita (on Jornada del Muerto). | 18 | 187 |
| 20. | To Aleman (do) | 24 | 211 |
| 21. | To Camp San Diego (do) | 24 | 235 |
| 22. | To Roblero on Rio Grande, | 12 | 247 |
| 23. | To Campos de Dona Ana | 12 | 259 |
| 24. | To Dead man's Camp, | 10 | 269 |
| 25. | To Temascalitos (battle of Bracito), | 15 | 284 |
| 26. | To Lagunita, | 16 | 300 |
| 27. | To El Paso del Norte (cross river), | 20 | 320 |

## El Paso to Chihuahua.

1847.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Feb. 5. | From El Paso to Presidio de San Elecario, | 25 | 345 |
| to 10. | In camp. | | |
| 11. | To Camp Alarm, | 12 | 357 |
| 12. | To " Cumanche, | 11 | 368 |
| 13. | In " | | |
| 14. | To " on Jornada de Cantadero, | 18 | 386 |
| 15. | To " do | 22 | 408 |
| 16. | To Lago de los Patos, | 20 | 428 |
| 17. | In camp waiting for train. | | |
| 18. | To " near Carrizal, | 15 | 443 |
| 19. | In " | | |
| 20. | To " Ravine (near Ojo Caliente), | 6 | 449 |
| 21. | To " Jesus Maria (on Jornada de J. M.), | 21 | 470 |
| 22. | To " Chivata do | 20 | 490 |
| 23. | To " Galleguito, | 12 | 502 |

| | | MILES. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Feb. 24. | To Camp on Jornada Chicita, | 10 | 512 |
| 25. | To " Laguna de Encenillas, | 15 | 527 |
| 26. | To Rancho Penol, | 22 | 549 |
| 27. | To " Sauze, | 13 | 562 |
| 28. | To " Sacramento (battle), | 19 | 581 |
| March 1. | To beyond Sacramento River, | 4 | 585 |
| 2. | To City of Chihuahua, | 16 | 501 |

## Chihuahua to Brazos Santiago.

1847.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| April 25. | Chihuahua to Marble Ranch, | 6 | |
| 26. | To Bachiniber, | 29 | 35 |
| 27. | To Santa Cruz, | 25 | 60 |
| 28. | In camp. | | |
| 29. | Santa Cruz to Saucillo, | 24 | 84 |
| 30. | Saucillo to San Rosalia, | 29 | 113 |
| May 1. | In camp. | | |
| 2. | San Rosalia to Rancho Remada, | 23 | 136 |
| 3. | To Guajaquilla, | 32 | 168 |
| 4. | To Camp Cajote (on Jornada), | 19 | 187 |
| 5. | To " San Berrado, | 42 | 229 |
| 6. | To " El Andaboso, | 12 | 241 |
| 7. | To Fort Pelayo, | 25 | 266 |
| 8. | To Rancho Cadena, | 18 | 284 |
| 9. | To Mapimi, | 21 | 305 |
| 10. | To San Sebastiano, | 37 | 342 |
| 11. | To San Lorenzo, | 25 | 367 |
| 12. | To Juan Baptista, | 17 | 384 |
| 13. | To El Paso (Indian skirmish), | 25 | 409 |
| 14. | To Parras, | 25 | 434 |
| 15 and 16. | In camp. | | |
| 17. | From Parras to Rancho Cienega, | 26 | 460 |
| 18. | To Rancho Castamula, | 17 | 477 |
| 19. | To " Vacarilla, | 27 | 504 |
| 20. | To San Juan (former battle field), | 21 | 525 |
| 21. | To Encantada (Buena Vista), | 10 | 535 |

| | | MILES. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| May 22. | In camp. | | |
| 23. | From Buena Vista through Saltillo to Rancho de los Gonzales, | 17 | 552 |
| 24. | To Rinconada, | 28 | 580 |
| 25. | To Santa Catarina, | 30 | 610 |
| 26. | To General Taylor's camp below Monterey, | 9 | 619 |
| 27. | To Marin, | 21 | 640 |
| 28. | To Rancho Viejo, | 32 | 672 |
| 29. | To Punto Aguela, | 22 | 694 |
| 30. | To Mier, | 28 | 722 |
| 31. | To Camargo, | 25 | 747 |
| June 1. | To Reinosa, | 48 | 795 |
| 2. | In camp waiting for boat. | | |
| 3. | Embark on steamboat J. F. Roberts. | | |
| 4. | To Matamoros by boat, | 50 | 845 |
| 5. | To mouth of Rio Grande, do | 27 | 872 |
| 6 to 8. | In camp. | | |
| 9. | To Brazos Santiago on foot, | 6 | 878 |

TOTAL AMOUNT IN MILES OF OUR WHOLE ROUTE.

| | |
|---|---|
| St. Louis, Missouri, to Fort Leavenworth, by boat, | 330 |
| Fort Leavenworth to Santa Fé, | 886 |
| Santa Fé to Tomae and back, | 190 |
| Santa Fé to San Ildefonso and back, | 120 |
| Santa Fé to El Paso, | 320 |
| El Paso to Chihuahua, | 280 |
| Chihuahua to San Pablo and back, | 120 |
| Chihuahua to Brazos Santiago, | 878 |
| Brazos to New Orleans, by boat, | 800 |
| New Orleans to St. Louis, | 1200 |
| Total | 5124 miles. |

THE END.

**The Best Illustrated Works at 50 Cts. a Volume.**

# CAREY & HART'S LIBRARY OF HUMOROUS AMERICAN WORKS, WITH ILLUSTRATIONS BY DARLEY.

Vol. I.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## THEATRICAL APPRENTICESHIP AND ANECDOTAL RECOLLECTIONS OF SOL. SMITH, ESQ.,

COMEDIAN, LAWYER, &c. &c.

WITH EIGHT ORIGINAL DESIGNS.

### Contents.

Early Scenes—Wanderings in the West—Cincinnati in Early Life—"One man in his time Plays many Parts"—Expedient to gain a Livelihood—Early days of Edwin Forrest—The Manager in Distress—Pittsburg Theatricals—Philadelphia Gardens in 1824—The Old Chatham Theatre—Star Gazing in New York—Concerts in New Jersey—Getting thro' a Winter—Strolling in Canada—The Murderous Alleghanians—Dawning of the Drama in Lewistown—Floating down the Stream—Theatricals in Kentucky—Anecdotal Recollections since 1827—A Theatrical Dentist—The Rival Vocalists—Pettifogging in St Louis—A Friendly Game of Poker—Tom the Curtain Man—The Manager and Planter, Signor Matthieu—Letter to Rev. A. Bullard—My First and Last Sermon—Tennessee Doorkeeper—The Player and the Phrenologist—Interview with an Editor, &c. &c.

"A very whimsical apprenticeship it is, making it impossible to preserve, while reading it, the slightest approach to gravity. Indeed, we have seldom met with a book so irresistibly provocative of a perpetual 'broad grin.' It is as good as a play, and a play of the richest comedy."—*Jeffersonian.*

Vol. II.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## PICKINGS FROM THE PORTFOLIO OF THE REPORTER OF THE NEW ORLEANS "PICAYUNE."

WITH EIGHT HUMOROUS DESIGNS.

### Comprising Sketches of

The Eastern Yankee. The Western Hoosier. The Quaint Cockney. The Droll Irishman. The Patient Hollander. The Volatile Frenchman. The Self-sufficient Exquisite. The Henpecked Husband. The Jolly Tar. The Eccentric African, and such others as make up society in the GREAT METROPOLIS OF THE SOUTH.

"Any one of these sketches will make you laugh, even if you never laughed before; but the Lapidary is a saw to make you burst your sides."—*Planter's Banner.*

Vol. III.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## MY SHOOTING BOX.

BY FRANK FORESTER.

WITH SUPERB SPORTING ENGRAVINGS.

### Contents.

English and American Game. Cock Shooting. New Appearance of an Old Friend. "Like a Bull Dog." After Luncheon. A very Fair Woman, and a very Fat Man! A Good Feed, duly Defended. The Quadruped's Quarters. Coming Events Cast their Shadows Before. The Elms. A Pic-Nic. A Ruse. The Palaver. A Row. The Run-in. Won in a Canter.

"It is a funny work, filled with incidents that will make people laugh."

Vol. IV.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## AUNT PATTY'S SCRAP BAG.

BY CAROLINE LEE HENTZ.

Author of the "Mob Cap," &c

WITH SIX DESIGNS BY DARLEY.

### Contents.

THE BROTHERS, OR LOVE AND JEALOUSY.

"The story is an exceedingly touching one of American domestic life—a story of wild and diseased passions, successfully contrasted with purity and gentleness of taste and aspect. Mrs. Hentz is one of our most dramatic of female writers. She makes a story as felicitously as any of them—knows the secret of exciting and prolonging the interest, and of bringing about an appropriate and impressive denouement. Her characters are drawn with spirit and freedom, and her incidents are well selected for their illustration. Will it commend her book any more to state, that she is a Lady of the South—of Alabama—very young and very pretty?"—*Southern Patriot.*

Vol. V.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## A QUARTER RACE IN KENTUCKY, AND OTHER STORIES.

BY W. T. PORTER, ESQ.,

Editor of the "Big Bear of Arkansas," &c. &c.

### Contents.

A Quarter Race in Kentucky. A Shark Story. Lanty Oliphant in Court. Bill Morse on the City Taxes. Ance Veasy's Fight with Reub Sessions. The Fastest Funeral

on Record. Going to Bed before a Young Lady. A Millerite Miracle. Old Singletire. "Running a Saw" on a French Gentleman. Breaking a Bank. Taking the Census. Dick Harlan's Tennessee Frolic. "Falling off a Log" in a Game of "Seven-up." The "Werry Fast Crab." "French without a Master." A Rollicking Dragoon Officer. The Georgia Major in Court.—Uncle Billy Brown "Glorious." Old Tuttle's last Quarter Race. Bill Dean, the Texan Ranger. The Steamboat Captain who was averse to Racing. Bob Herring the Arkansas Bear Hunter. McAlpin's trip to Charleston. Indian Rubber Pills.—A Murder Case in Mississippi. Kicking a Yankee. A "Down-East" Original Somebody in my Bed. A Day at Sol. Slices.—Cupping on the Starnum. A Bear Story. Playing Poker in Arkansas. &c. &c.

"It is illustrated with original engravings from designs by Darley. The 'Quarter Race in Kentucky' is one of the best stories that was ever penned, and the volume contains a number of others, that have from time to time appeared in the Spirit of the Times, which are hard to beat."—*N. O. Picayune.*

---

Vol. VI.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## MAJOR JONES' COURTSHIP.

EIGHTH EDITION WITH TWO ADDITIONAL LETTERS,

AND 13 HUMOROUS PLATES.

### Contents.

Major Jones' Courtship detailed, with other Scenes and Adventures in a Series of Letters by Himself

"Messrs. Carey & Hart have published the drollest of the droll books of the season. It is a strange production, but so brimful of fun, that half a drop would make it run over."—*U. S. Gazette.*

---

Vol. VII.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## STREAKS OF SQUATTER LIFE

AND FAR WEST SCENES.

A SERIES OF HUMOROUS SKETCHES DESCRIPTIVE OF INCIDENTS AND CHARACTER IN THE WILD WEST.

BY "SOLITAIRE,"

(JOHN S. ROBB, OF ST LOUIS, MO.)

Author of "Swallowing Oysters Alive."

*With 8 Humorous Illustrations by Darley.*

### Contents.

The Western Wanderings of a Typo.—"Not a Drop more, Major unless its sweetened." Nettle Bottom Ball. A Cat Story. A Spiritual Sister. Hoss Allen's Apology. Natural Acting. A Canal Adventure.—The Standing Candidate. An Emigrant's Perils. Fun with a "Bar." Telegraphing an Express. The Pre-emption Right. Yaller Pledges George Munday, the Hatless Prophet. Courting in French Hollow. The Second Advent. Settlement Fun. "Doing" a Landlord. Who is Sir George Simpson? Letters from a Baby. Seth Tinder's First Courtship. The Death Struggle. "Who are They?"

"Mr. Robb is better known probably as 'Solitaire,' under which name he has written some very broad farcical sketches of Western manners for the *Reveille*, of St. Louis. Some of the sketches in this volume are spirited and cleverly written, and they are all lively and full of animal spirits; but they are too brief to contain a development of character. The best sketch is the story of 'Old Sugar,' which is illustrated by an exceedingly fine drawing by Darley. We feel, after inspecting the designs in this book, that we have heretofore underrated the comic powers of this admirable artist; there are evidences in some of these designs of a very high order of genius. The neatness and artistic finish of his drawings are deserving of high praise."—*N. Y. Mirror.*

---

Vol VIII. & IX.—Price 50 Cents each.

## MODERN CHIVALRY,

OR ADVENTURES OF

## CAP. FARRAGO & TEAGUE O'REGAN.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS BY DARLEY.

### Contents.

The Hero is introduced to the Reader.—Resolved to the see the World. His Character, and that of Teague O'Regan. The Election. The Captain Dissuades a Weaver from being a Candidate. Comes near losing Teague, whom the Voters wish to Take Up in his Place. The Captain goes to the abode of a Conjurer. Reflections on Democracy. Adventures of the Inn. The Roguery of Teague and Distress of a Clergyman.—Teague wishes to be a Preacher. Is Dissuaded by the Captain. The Author declares Himself in favor to have all things of a piece, that is to say: Ignorant Statesmen, Ignorant Philosophers, and Ignorant Ecclesiastics. A Love Affair, a Challenge, the Captain's Manner of Treating it. The Captain's wish that Teague should accept the Challenge in his Place, but he declines the Honor. A Grave Dissertation on the Origin and Use of the Duel. The Captain Comes to Town and Takes Lodgings. Some Reflections well worthy the attention of Young Persons in Love Affairs. The Strange Adventure of a Member of the Cincinnati Society. A Ludicrous Mistake which Procures a Good Supper. The Captain Leaves the Inn Grave Adventure with the Man of the Tar Kegs. On the Power of Whiskey and Strong Drinks at Elections. Curious Dream of the Captain, Awakened by a Real Occurrence. Battle between Teague and Hostler. National Vanity of Foreigners. The Captain proposes to Pass the Night in the Open Air, Teague Objects. They Repair to a House near the Wood. Of what Befel them at the Widow's. The Wicked Theft of a Clergyman's Credentials by a Yarn Merchant.—The Trial by Preaching. Farrago shows himself a Wise Compounder of Differences.

Our Hero Arrives at the Metropolis. Disappearance of Teague. Strange Place in which the Captain went in Search of Him. The Captain Visits the Philosophical Society. A Short Inquiry on the Diversity of Color in the Human Race, a New Theory. No Word yet of Teague. The Captain goes to hear a Universalist Preacher. A Brief Commentary on the Doctrine. The Captain Visits the Hall of Congress in Search of Teague, but without success, although some he saw there resembled him. The Captain Visits the Secretary of War to inquire for Teague, thinking he might have been passed for an Indian Chief. The Captain thinks of Buying a Negro. A Conversation with a Quaker on Slavery. Teague Returns of his own Accord. Shocking Account of his Treatment. Goes to a Lawyer for Advice. Teague is seized with a desire to become a Lawyer. The Mode the Captain Cures him of his Folly. The Captain Meets with a Wag who persuades him to indulge Teague in his Ambition for Public Office or Employment. The Author Addresses Himself directly to the Reader. Advises Certain Persons to Purchase this Book. The Captain Resolves to Forward the Ambition of Teague, and Introduces him to the Levee of the President. A Profound Treatise on Levees, State Ceremonies, &c. &c. The Captain undertakes the Arduous Task of making a Gentleman of Teague. Places Him in the Hands of a Dancing Master, after securing the Inner Man. Impossibility of Teaching Him the Right Foot from the Left. Gives the Future Statesman a Lecture on Manners. Introduces Him to the Political World. Teague Begins to make a Figure. Is a Favorite with the Ladies and gets to be Major O'Regan Succeeds in Teaching Him to Write his Name. The Dexterous Method taken to get rid of the Major's Fashionable Correspondents. When the Captain is about to Despair he Receives a Billet from the President of an Appointment for Teague. He is made an Officer in the Excise on Whiskey. O'Regan takes his Departure, and the Captain looks out for another Servant. Duncan Ferguson the New Squire. They Set Out after the Excise Office. A Serious Dispute takes place on the Subject of Religion between Duncan and a Reprobate. They Continue on their Journey and Overtake O'Regan, &c. &c. O'Regan is sent ahead to avoid Bickerings with Duncan.—Duncan gets into Trouble. The Unlooked for Appearance of the Excise Officer, and the Strange Account of his being Prevented from Continuing his Journey. The Meeting with Valentine and Orson The Captain Advances with Military Array, but succeeds in making a Truce. The Author Gravely Discusses the Question. Whether it be right to use Force or other Unfair Practices in Elections. There are but Two Characters fit to be Representatives, the Plain Man of Good Sense, or the Man of Education and Literary Talents. The Excise Officer Reaches his District and the Captain gives him a Lecture on the Nature of his Public Duties, which may be Instruction to others. It is Cut Short by a Fearful Event, containing some Reflection and a Brief Inquiry into the History of the Practice of Tarring and Feathering. O'Regan Escapes into the Wilderness. The Captain Retires from the Scene of Disturbance. Of what becomes of O'Regan, being the most Marvellous Chapter in this History. The Author holds a Conference with the Reader. He Denounces Ambition as the Bane of the Republic

"This work forms vol. VIII. & XI. of Carey & Hart's library of humorous American authors. The author is well known as a philosopher, a scholar, and a man of deep knowledge of human nature, with keen wit, eloquence, and proficiency in composition. The work is written after the model of Don Quixotte, and excites laughter, while it instructs. Let all those who admire the conceptions of genius in the dress of pleasantry purchase this humorous work. This is the second edition since the death of the author; and the book had become so scarce, that it was almost impossible to procure a copy."—*Baltimore American.*

---

Vol. X.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## THE BIG BEAR OF ARKANSAS,

### AND OTHER TALES,

ILLUSTRATIVE OF CHARACTERS AND INCIDENTS IN THE SOUTH AND SOUTHWEST.

EDITED BY W. T. PORTER.

*With 10 admirable Illustrations, by Darley.*

**Contents.**

"The Big Bear of Arkansas," by T. B Thorpe, Esq; "Jones' Fight," a Story of Kentucky, by an Alabamian; "The Great Kalmazoo Hunt," a Story of Michigan; "That Big Dog Fight at Myers's," by a Mississippian; "How Simon Suggs 'Raised Jack,'" a Story of Georgia; "Swallowing an Oyster Alive," a Story of Illinois: "A 'Texas Joker' in a Tight Place," a Story of that 'ilk; "Billy Warwick's Courtship and Wedding," a Story of the Old North State; "A Bully Boat and a Brag Captain," by Sol Smith; "A Swim for a Bear," a Story of Mississippi, by the 'Turkey Runner;' "Letter from Billy Patterson to Himself, 'Who hit Billy Patterson?'" "Chunkey's Fight with the Panthers;" "A Thrilling Hunting Adventure in Mississippi;" "A Yankee that couldn't talk Spanish," by John A. Stuart, Esq; "'Old Sense' of Arkansas," by 'N.' of that 'ilk; "Stoke Stout of Louisiana on 'the way to kill Wild Turkeys and Rheumatism;'" "Hoss Allen of Mississippi," "Pulling Teeth in Mississippi," by Uncle Johnny; "The way Lige Shaddock 'scared up' Jack;" "Cousin Sally Dillard." a Legal Sketch in the Old North State; "Life and Manners in Arkansas;" "Anecdotes of the Arkansas Bar."

"The little volume before us contains quite a number of engraved illustrations, and any number of good stories, of which some are entirely new to us. But we care not for the new ones; we ground our faith in the book on the 'Big Bar,' and 'That big Dog Fight at Myers's.'"—*N. O. Picayune.*

Vol. XI.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## THE DRAMA AT POKERVILLE, THE BENCH AND BAR OF JURYTOWN,

And Other Stories and Incidents.

BY "EVERPOINT,"

(J. M. FIELD, ESQ., of the St. Louis Reveille).

### CONTENTS.

The Drama in Pokerville. The Grea Small Affair Announcement. Feeling in Pokerville. The Great Small Affair Opening. The Great Pokerville Preliminaries. The Great Small Affair Mystery. The Great Pokerville Re-Union. The Great Small Affair Dinner. The Great Pokerville "Saw." The Great Small Affair Scandal. The Great Small Affair Chastisement The Great Small Affair Duel. What was built on the Great Small Affair Foundation. The Bench and Bar of Jurytown. A Sucker in a Warm Bath. An "Awful Place." The Elk Runners. "Old Sol" in a Delicate Situation.—The "Gagging Scheme;" or West's Great Picture. Establishing the Science. Ole Bull in the "Solitude." How our Friend B—'s Hair Went. A Fancy Barkeeper.—"Mr. Nobble!" "Honey Run." A "Hung" Jury. Paternal Gushings. A Werry Grave Exhortation. "Your Turn Next, Sir."—Stopping to "Wood." Death of Mike Fink. Establishing a Connection. A Night in a Swamp. Steamboat Miseries. A Resurrectionist and His Freight.

---

Vol. XII.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

THE ADVENTURES OF

## CAPT. SIMON SUGGS,

LATE OF

## THE TALAPOOSA VOLUNTEERS.

TOGETHER WITH

## TAKING THE CENSUS, AND OTHER ALABAMA SKETCHES.

BY A COUNTRY EDITOR.

WITH 10 ILLUSTRATIONS BY DARLEY.

### CONTENTS.

Introduction; Simon Plays the "Snatch" Game; Simon gets a "Soft Snap" out of his Daddy; Simon Speculates; Simon starts forth to Fight the "Tiger," and falls in with a Candidate whom he "does" to a Cracklin; Simon Fights "the Tiger" and gets Whipped, but comes out not much the "Worse for Wear;" Simon Speculates again; Simon becomes Captain; Captain Suggs and Lieutenant Snipes "Court-martial" Mrs. Haycock; The "Tallapoosay Vollantares" meet the Enemy; The Captain attends a Camp-meeting; The Captain is arraigned before "a Jury of his Country;" Conclusion—Autographic letter from Suggs; Taking the Census, parts first and second; Daddy Biggs' Scrape at Cockerell's Bend.

"The language, incidents and characters, could not possibly exist anywhere else than in the southwest; and the author, with a superabundance of humor, a keen sense of the ridiculous, and an aptness in fashioning his words to his thoughts, has made a book that will create that hearty laughter which is answered with tears. Mr. Darley has illustrated it with much spirit, and made its peculiarities more apparent."—*U. S. Gazette.*

"*Humor.*—If any one wants to be amused by what may be called right-down tearing fun, of the most direct and decided kind, he cannot do better than to call on Carey & Hart for a copy of the '*Adventures of Captain Simon Suggs, late of the Talapoosa Volunteers. By a Country Editor.*' The volume also contains 'Taking the Census'—who has not laughed over that?—and other Alabama Scenes, illustrated with ten humorous illustrations by the inimitable Darley. The volume costs fifty cents, and it is certainly worth considerably more, merely as a means of promoting health by dint of laughter."—*Neal's Gazette.*

---

Vol. XIII.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## WAGGERIES & VAGARIES.

BY W. E. BURTON, COMEDIAN.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS BY DARLEY.

### CONTENTS.

The Yankee amongst the Mermaids, a Yarn by a Cape Codder, with an illustration. Leap Year; or a Woman's Privilege. The Two Pigs, a Swinish Colloquy. Thaumaturgia—Part First, The Yankee in Hell, with an illustration—Part Second, The Resurrectionists—Part Third, The Canal Boat—Part Fourth, The Last and the Least. My First Fight, with an illustration. Immiscible Immigration, a petty Peter Pindaric. Sam Weller, a Soliloquy in Verse. The Pic-Nic Party, with two illustrations. The Poetry of Niagara. A Wet Day at a Watering Place. My First Punch, with an illustration. The Scapegrace and the Scapegoat, a Matter-of-fact Sketch. The Old Dutchman and his Long Box, with an illustration. The Man in the Big Boots. Dickey Doddicombe, with an illustration. Philadelphia in the Dog Days, &c. &c.

---

Vol. XIV.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

THE

## CHRONICLES OF PINEVILLE,

OR

## SKETCHES OF GEORGIA SCENES.

BY THE AUTHOR OF

"MAJOR JONES' COURTSHIP."

*Illustrated with 12 Designs by Darley.*

### CONTENTS.

Great Attraction, or the Doctor most Oudaciously Tuck in. Boss Ankles, the Man what got blowed up with a Skyracket.—The Mystery Revealed! or the way all

Hands were "Most Oudaciously Tuck in." Adventures of a Sabbath Breaker. How to Kill two Birds with one Stone. The Duel. The Fire Hunt. The Anti-Railroad Man.

"The *Chronicles of Pineville*, or Sketches of Georgia Scenes, Incidents and Characters, by the author of 'Major Jones' Courtship', with twelve illustrations, engraved from original designs. This little volume contains a number of scenes in the life of a Georgia Backwoodsman. They are depicted with great truthfulness, and by a writer who possesses a quick perception of the ludicrous, and a keen relish for every variety of humor."

---

Vol. XV.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## MAJOR JONES' TRAVELS

THROUGH THE UNITED STATES.

IN A SERIES OF LETTERS ADDRESSED TO HIS OLD FRIEND MR. THOMPSON.

**Illustrated by Eight Humorous Engravings.**

*From Original Designs by Darley.*

---

Vol. XVI.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

THE

## MYSTERIES OF THE BACKWOODS.

BY T. B. THORPE,

Author of "Tom Owen, the Bee Hunter."

*With Designs by Darley.*

CONTENTS.

Traits of the Prairies. A Piano in "Arkansas." Piscatory Archery. Place de la Croix. Wit of the Woods. The Water Craft of the Backwoods. Pictures of Buffalo Hunting. Scenes on the Mississippi. The Disgraced Scalp-lock. Alligator Killing.—Grizzly Bear Hunt. Concordia Lake.—Frontier Incident. The Mississippi. The American Wild-Cat. Tom Owen, the Bee Hunter.

"The style is very admirable for simplicity, and the descriptions possess high pictorial power. The account of the Turkey-Hunt is a fine exhibition of skill between the perfection of animal instinct, and the superior intellect of man. Among other descriptive scenes, the hunting of the buffalo, the bear, the wild-cat, the alligator, &c., are highly entertaining and life-like. The chapter on Piscatory Archery, or arrow-fishing, describes a most beautiful and novel sport on the Mississippi, with which, we doubt not, most of our readers are not acquainted."—*Baltimore Patriot.*

---

Vol. XVII.—Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)

## SKETCHES & INCIDENTS,

BY THE "OLD UN" & "YOUNG UN."

WITH EIGHT ENGRAVINGS FROM *Original Designs by Darley.*

**Price 50 Cents. (Complete.)**

## GHOST STORIES,

COLLECTED WITH A PARTICULAR VIEW TO COUNTERACT THE VULGAR BELIEF IN

GHOSTS AND APPARITIONS.

*With 10 Engravings from Designs by Darley.*

CONTENTS.

The Cold-Hand. The Harvard College Ghost. The Ghost of Larneville. A London Ghost. The Deserter's Ghost. Garrick's Ghost. Apparition of Lord Wm. Petty.—The Water Spirit. The Friar's Ghost in the Imperial Palace of Vienna. The Bear of Friedrichall. Barvite, or the Spectre of Cuenza. The Danger of tampering with the fear of Ghosts. The Devil and the Russian Grenadier. The Ghost of Count Walkenried. Extraordinary Confessions of a Ghost. Village Apparitions. The Haunted Castle. The Green Mantle of Venice.—The Ghost of General Marceau. The Haunted Inn.

"Here we have very interesting stories, founded upon appearances and events supposed to be supernatural, but not so, and really only curious and complicated. The tales are twenty in number and afford a most excellent variety of this sort of writing. The collection is illustrated by ten engravings designed by Darley. The work will please and instruct, without regard to the particular object of the compiler, which is to counteract, by real developments, the vulgar faith in ghosts and apparitions."—*Charleston Patriot.*

---

THE FORTUNES OF

## TORLOCH O'BRIEN;

A TALE OF THE WARS OF KING JAMES.

Complete in One Volume, 8vo.,

*With Illustrations by H. K. Browne, (Phiz.)*

OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.

"Full of ably-drawn and life-like scenes.'—*Birmingham Journal.*

"A story of startling interest and massive richness of portraiture. The descriptions of incident and scenery are sketched by the hand of a master. The illustrations are very spirited, and tell the story admirably."—*Edinburgh Weekly Register.*

"One of the best historical tales which has issued from the Irish press. The novel now takes its place among the standard classics of our country, and we take leave of the author with the warmest feelings of respect for his genius."—*Belfast News-Letter.*

"This tale has established the literary reputation of its author. The description of the conflict at Aughrim is one of the finest battle-pieces in the whole range of modern literature. The illustrations by Phiz are worthy of him."—*Gloucester Chronicle.*

# STANDARD WORKS.

## LORD BACON'S WORKS.

**Price Reduced to $7 50.**

In 3 Royal 8vo. Volumes, Cloth Gilt.

## THE WORKS OF LORD BACON,

WITH A MEMOIR, AND A TRANSLATION OF HIS LATIN WRITINGS,

BY BASIL MONTAGU, ESQ.

In Three Volumes, Octavo.

The American edition of the works of Lord Bacon, now offered to the public, is reprinted from the most approved English edition, that of Basil Montagu, Esq., which has recently issued from the celebrated press of Pickering, (the modern Aldus,) in seventeen octavo volumes. It contains the complete works of the illustrious philosopher, *those in Latin being translated into English.* In order to render the publication cheap, and therefore attainable by all our public and social libraries, as well as by those general readers who study economy, the seventeen octavo volumes have been comprised in three volumes, imperial octavo. Being printed from the most accurate as well as complete English edition, and carefully revised, the American edition will possess greater advantages for the critical scholar as well as the general reader. In typography, paper and binding, it will be recognized as a brilliant specimen of the products of the American book trade.

"We may safely affirm, that, by giving the Inductive Philosophy to the world, Lord Bacon has proved one of its most signal benefactors, and has largely done his part towards promoting the final triumph of all truth, whether natural, or moral and intellectual, over all error; and towards bringing on that glorious crisis, destined, we doubt not, one day to arrive, when, according to the allegorical representation of that great poet, who was not only the Admirer of Bacon, but in some respects his kindred genius—TRUTH, though 'hewn like the mangled body of Osiris, into a thousand pieces, and scattered to the four winds, shall be gathered limb to limb, and moulded, with every joint and member, into an immortal feature of loveliness and perfection.'"

"We are more gratified than we can find words to express, to find a publishing house in this country, putting forth a publication like the Complete Works of Lord Bacon, in a form at once compact, elegant and economical."—*Brother Jonathan.*

## THE PROSE WRITERS OF AMERICA AND THEIR WORKS.

BY RUFUS WILMOT GRISWOLD,

Author of "Poets and Poetry of America," &c.

*In One Volume Octavo, with nine beautifully engraved Portraits. Price* $3 75.

## Price Reduced to $2 50.

## THE WAVERLEY NOVELS.

COMPLETE.

3340 Pages for Two Dollars and a Half.

CAREY & HART, have recently published

A NEW EDITION OF

## THE WAVERLEY NOVELS,

BY SIR WALTER SCOTT,

*With all the Author's latest Notes and Additions, Complete, without the slightest Abridgment.*

In Five Royal 8vo. volumes, upwards of 650 Pages in each volume.

[CONTENTS.

Waverley, Guy Mannering, Antiquary, Rob Roy, Black Dwarf, Old Mortality, Heart of Mid-Lothian, Bride of Lammermoor, Legend of Montrose, Ivanhoe, The Monastery, The Abbot, Kenilworth, The Pirate, Fortunes of Nigel, Peveril of the Peak, Quentin Durward, St Ronan's Well, Redgauntlet, The Betrothed, The Talisman, Woodstock, The Highland Widow, Two Drovers, My Aunt Margaret's Mirror, Tapestried Chamber, The Laird's Jock, Fair Maid of Perth, Anne of Gierstein, Count Robert of Paris, Castle Dangerous, The Surgeon's Daughter.

The object of the publishers in thus reducing the price of the Waverley Novels, is to endeavor to give them a greatly extended circulation, and they have, therefore, put them at a price which brings them within the reach of every family in the country. There is *now* no fireside that need be without a set of the most charming works of fiction ever issued from the press: for there is no one that can't afford two dollars and a half—TWO DOLLARS AND A HALF for twenty-five of Sir Walter Scott's Novels! ten cents for a complete Novel!! ten cents for "Ivanhoe," which was originally published at a guinea and a half!!! It seems impossible, and yet it is true. In no other way can the same amount of amusement and instruction be obtained for ten times the money, for the Waverley Novels alone form a Library.

The publishers wish it to be distinctly understood, that, while the price is so greatly reduced the work is in no way abridged, but is CAREFULLY PRINTED FROM, AND CONTAINS EVERY WORD IN THE LAST EDINBURGH EDITION, in forty-eight volumes, which sells for seventy-two dollars.

Now is the time to buy! Such an opportunity may never again occur. Let every one, then, who wants the *Waverley Novels for two dollars and a half, now purchase,* for if the publishers do not find the sale greatly increased, by the immense reduction in price, they will resume the old price of twenty-five cents for each Novel, which *was* considered wonderfully cheap.

## CHEAP EDITION.

## Price Reduced to Six Dollars.

Done up in Cloth Extra.

## LORD BOLINGBROKE'S WORKS,

COMPLETE,

*With a Life, prepared expressly for this edition, containing recent information relative to his Personal and Political Character, selected from the best authorities.*

In 4 Volumes 8vo., printed on large type.

***Price* $6 00.**

"Bolingbroke's writings take a deservedly high rank in the classical literature of England, and the appearance amongst us of a beautiful edition of his works is to be hailed as a sign of an improvement in public taste. We trust that they will meet with an extensive circulation and many readers. The intellectual wealth everywhere lavished throughout Bolingbroke's works, makes them an invaluable study to the scholar. The rare excellence of his style cannot be too much commended. Direct, nervous, harmonious, burning with energy and overflowing with all the charms of rhetoric, it imparts interest to everything it touches, and seldom fails to give delight. Bolingbroke ever expresses his ideas with clearness and force. His thoughts appear to flow from his mind as easily as rays of light from the sun. He speaks right to the reader's soul, and infuses into him the feelings which animate his own breast. We would recommend his writings to all who wish to obtain a mastery over the resources of our language, and to write it in such a way as to make others feel that they are in earnest."—*Southern Literary Messenger.*

---

A New and Cheap Edition

OF THE HISTORY OF

## THE FRENCH REVOLUTION.

BY M. A. THIERS,

LATE PRIME MINISTER OF FRANCE.

*Translated from the French, with Notes and Additions.*

The Four Volumes, complete in Two.

***Price only* $1 50.**

The edition of the History of the French Revolution now offered to the public is printed on VERY LARGE TYPE, on good paper, and contains upwards of

*Eighteen Hundred Large Octavo Pages,*

and is unquestionably the cheapest book ever published. It *forms a necessary introduction* to *THE LIFE OF NAPOLEON*, by M. A. THIERS, *NOW IN COURSE OF PUBLICATION*, and the two works present a complete

## HISTORY OF FRANCE

from the commencement of the French Revolution, down to the death of Napoleon.

## WASHINGTON

AND THE

## GENERALS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

COMPLETE IN TWO VOLS. 12mo.

*Illustrated by Sixteen beautiful, engraved Portraits.*

Containing Biographical Sketches of Generals Washington, Greene, Wayne, Israel Putnam, Gates, Lord Sterling, Schuyler, Sullivan, Mercer, Armstrong, Knox, Arnold, Swallwood, De Haas, St. Clair, Elbert, Irvine, Wieden, Varnum, Woodford, Williams, Moylan, McDougall, Glover, McIntosh, Thompson, Nixon, Gist, Wooster, Spencer, Poor, Moore, Patterson, James Reed, Pomroy, Sumner, Stark, Moultrie, Joseph Reed, Greaton, Morgan, Marion, Lee, Mifflin, Parsons, Lincoln, Montgomery, Whitcomb, Cadwalader, Heath, Thomas, Geo. Clinton, James Clinton, Larned, La Fayette, Deborre, Pulaski, Russell, Ducoudray, La Neuville, Steuben, De Woedtke, Kosciuszko, Tufin, Duportail, De Fernoy, Conway, De Kalb, Gadsden, Hogan, Huger, Hazen, Wilkinson, Sumter, Scott, Pinckney, Howe, Frye, Ward, Rufus, Putnam, Nash, Stephen, Dayton, Hand, Muhlenberg, Lewis, Huntington and Maxwell.

"It is a complete, impartial and well written History of the American Revolution, and at the same time a faithful biography of the most distinguished actors in that great struggle, whose memories are enshrined in our hearts. The typographical execution of the work is excellent, and sixteen portraits on steel are remarkably well done."—*City Item.*

---

JOHNSON'S FARMERS' CYCLOPEDIA and Dictionary of Rural Affairs, with Engravings, from the last London edition, with numerous additions relative to this country, by Gouverneur Emerson, royal 8vo. 1156 pp., 17 plates, full bound, raised bands, reduced to $3 00.

---

*MISS LESLIE'S*

## LADY'S RECEIPT BOOK.

A useful companion for large or small families—being a sequel to her work on Cookery—comprising new and improved directions for preparing Soups, Fish, Meats, Vegetables, Poultry, Game, Pies, Puddings, Cakes, Confectionery, Jellies, Breakfast and Tea Cakes, Embroidery, Crotchet work, Braiding, Needle work, Cleaning Furs, Merinos, &c., Washing Laces, Destroying Ants, Bugs and Mice, Cleaning Silver, Preparing Colors, making Artificial Flowers, &c. &c. Complete in one volume, 400 pages, price, bound, $1 00.

### *ALSO,*

| | |
|---|---|
| Miss Leslie's Complete Cookery, bd., | $1 00 |
| Miss Leslie's House Book, bound, . | 1 00 |
| Miss Leslie's French Cookery, . | 25 |
| Miss Leslie's Indian Meal Book, . | 25 |

# THE MODERN BRITISH ESSAYISTS

**At less than Half Price.**

The great success that has attended the publication of
*THE MODERN ESSAYISTS*,
Comprising the Critical and Miscellaneous Writings of the Most Distinguished Authors of Modern Times, has induced the publishers to issue a New, Revised and very Cheap Edition, with Finely Engraved Portraits of the Authors; and while they have *added* to the series the writings of several distinguished authors, they have reduced the price more than

## ONE HALF.

The writings of each author will generally be comprised in a single octavo volume, well printed from new type, on fine white paper manufactured expressly for this edition.

The series will contain all the most able papers that have EVER APPEARED IN

## THE EDINBURGH REVIEW,

## The London Quarterly Review, and Blackwood's Magazine,

and may indeed be called the CREAM of those publications.

It is only necessary to mention the names of the authors whose writings will appear. T. BABINGTON MACAULAY, ARCHIBALD ALISON, REV. SYDNEY SMITH, PROFESSOR WILSON, JAMES STEPHEN, ROBERT SOUTHEY, SIR WALTER SCOTT, LORD JEFFREY, SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH, T. NOON TALFOURD, J. G. LOCKHART, REGINALD HEBER.

The popularity of the authors and the extreme moderation of the price, recommend

THE MODERN ESSAYISTS,

To HEADS OF FAMILIES for their Children, as perfect models of style.

To MANAGERS OF BOOK SOCIETIES, Book Clubs, &c.

To SCHOOL INSPECTORS, SCHOOLMASTERS AND TUTORS, as suitable gifts and prizes, or adapted for School Libraries.

TRAVELLERS ON A JOURNEY will find in these portable and cheap volumes something to read on the road, adapted to fill a corner in a portmanteau or carpet-bag

To PASSENGERS ON BOARD A SHIP, here are ample materials in a narrow compass for whiling away the monotonous hours of a sea voyage.

To OFFICERS IN THE ARMY AND NAVY, and to all Economists in *space* or *pocket*, who, having limited chambers, and small book-shelves, desire to lay up for themselves a *concentrated Library*, at a moderate expenditure.

To ALL WHO HAVE FRIENDS IN DISTANT COUNTRIES, as an acceptable present to send out to them.

THE MODERN ESSAYISTS will yield to the *Settler* in the Backwoods of America the most valuable and interesting writings of all the most distinguished authors of *our time* at less than one quarter the price they could be obtained in any other form.

THE STUDENT AND LOVER OF LITERATURE at Home, who has hitherto been compelled to wade through volumes of Reviews for a single article, may now become possessed of *every article worth reading* for little more than *the cost of the annual subscription.*

I.

## MACAULAY.

## CRITICAL AND MISCELLANEOUS WRITINGS OF THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY.

*In One Volume, with a finely engraved portrait, from an original picture by Henry Inman. Cloth Gilt,*
$2 00.

### Contents.

Milton, Machiavelli, Dryden, History, Hallam's Constitutional History, Southey's Colloquies on Society, Moore's Life of Byron, Southey's Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, Croker's Boswell's Life of Johnson, Lord Nugent's Memoirs of Hampden, Nare's Memoirs of Lord Burghley, Dumont's Recollections of Mirabeau, Lord Mahon's War of the Succession, Walpole's Letters to Sir H. Mann, Thackaray's History of Earl Chatham, Lord Bacon, Mackintosh's History of the Revolution of England, Sir John Malcolm's Life of Lord Clive, Life and Writings of Sir W. Temple, Church and State, Ranke's History of the Popes, Cowley and Milton, Mitford's History of Greece, The Athenian Orators, Comic Dramatists of the Restoration, Lord Holland, Warren Hastings, Frederic the Great, Lays of Ancient Rome, Madame D'Arblay, Addison, Barere's Memoirs, Montgomery's Poems, Civil Disabilities of the Jews, Mill on Government, Bentham's Defence of Mill, Utilitarian Theory of Government, and Earl Chatham, second part, Churchill, &c.

"It may now be asked by some sapient critics, Why make all this coil about a mere periodical essayist? Of what possible concern is it to any body, whether Mr. Thomas Babington Macaulay be, or be not, overrun with faults, since he is nothing more than one of the three-day immortals who contribute flashy and 'taking' articles to a Quarterly Review? What great work has he written? Such questions as these might be put by the same men who place the Spectator, Tattler and Rambler among the British classics, yet judge of the size of a cotemporary's mind by that of his book, and who can hardly recognize amplitude of comprehension, unless it be spread over the six hundred pages of octavos and quartos.—

Such men would place Bancroft above Webster, and Sparks above Calhoun, Adams and Everett—deny a posterity for Bryant's Thanatopsis, and predict longevity to Pollok's Course of Time. It is singular that the sagacity which can detect thought only in a state of dilution, is not sadly graveled when it thinks of the sententious aphorisms which have survived whole libraries of folios, and the little songs which have outrun, in the race of fame, so many enormous epics.—While it can easily be demonstrated that Macaulay's writings contain a hundred-fold more matter and thought, than an equal number of volumes taken from what are called, *par eminence*, the 'British Essayists,' it is not broaching any literary heresy to predict, that they will sail as far down the stream of time, as those eminent members of the illustrious family of British classics."

II.

## ARCHIBALD ALISON.

THE CRITICAL AND MISCELLANEOUS WRITINGS OF ARCHIBALD ALISON,

AUTHOR OF "THE HISTORY OF EUROPE,"

In One Volume, 8vo. with a portrait.

*Price* $1 50.

### CONTENTS.

Chateaubriand, Napoleon, Bossuet, Poland, Madame de Stael, National Monuments, Marshal Ney, Robert Bruce, Paris in 1814, The Louvre in 1814, Tyrol, France in 1833, Italy, Scott, Campbell and Byron, Schools of Design, Lamartine, The Copyright Question, Michelet's France, Military Treason and Civic Soldiers, Arnold's Rome, Mirabeau, Bulwer's Athens, The Reign of Terror, The French Revolution of 1830, The Fall of Turkey, The Spanish Revolution of 1820, Karamsin's Russia, Effects of the French Revolution of 1830, Desertion of Portugal, Wellington, Carlist Struggle in Spain, The Affghanistan Expedition, The Future, &c. &c.

III.

## SYDNEY SMITH.

THE WORKS OF THE REV. SYDNEY SMITH.

Fine Edition. In One Volume, with a portrait. Price $1 25.

"Almost every thing he has written is so characteristic that it would be difficult to attribute it to any other man. The marked individual features and the rare combination of power displayed in his works, give them a fascination unconnected with the subject of which he treats or the general correctness of his views. He sometimes hits the mark in the white, he sometimes misses it altogether, for he by no means confines his pen to theories to which he is calculated to do justice; but whether he hits or misses, he is always sparkling and delightful. The charm of his writings is somewhat similar to that of Montaigne or Charles Lamb."—*North American Review.*

IV.

## PROFESSOR WILSON.

THE RECREATIONS OF CHRISTOPHER NORTH.

In One Volume 8vo., first American Edition, with a Portrait. Price $1 00.

### CONTENTS.

Christopher in his Sporting Jacket—A Tale of Expiation—Morning Monologue—The Field of Flowers—Cottages—An Hour's Talk about Poetry—Inch Cruin—A Day at Windermere—The Moors—Highland Snow-Storm—The Holy Child—Our Parish—Mayday—Sacred Poetry—Christopher in his Aviary—Dr. Kitchiner—Soliloquy on the Seasons—A Few Words on Thomson—The Snowball Bicker of Piedmont—Christmas Dreams—Our Winter Quarters—Stroll to Grasmere—L'Envoy.

*Extract from Howitt's "Rural Life."*

"And not less for that wonderful series of articles by Wilson, in Blackwood's Magazine—*in their kind as truly amazing and as truly glorious as the romances of Scott or the poetry of Wordsworth.* Far and wide and much as these papers have been admired, wherever the English language is read, I still question whether any one man has a just idea of them as a whole."

V.

## Carlyle's Miscellanies.

CRITICAL AND MISCELLANEOUS ESSAYS OF THOMAS CARLYLE.

*In one 8vo. volume, with a Portrait.*

PRICE $2 00.

### CONTENTS.

Jean Paul Friedrich Richter—State of German Literature—Werner—Goethe's Helena—Goethe—Burns—Heyne—German Playwrights—Voltaire—Novalis—Signs of the Times—Jean Paul Friedrich Richter again—On History—Schiller—The Nibellungen Lied—Early German Literature—Taylor's Historic Survey of German Poetry—Characteristics—Johnson—Death of Goethe—Goethe's Works—Diderot—On History again—Count Cagliostro—Corn Law Rhymes—The Diamond Necklace—Mirabeau—French Parliamentary History—Walter Scott, &c. &c.

VI.

## TALFOURD & STEPHEN.

THE CRITICAL WRITINGS OF T. NOON TALFOURD AND JAMES STEPHEN.

WITH A FINELY ENGRAVED PORTRAIT.

In One Volume, 8vo. Price $1 25.

***Contents of "Talfourd."***

Essays on British Novels and Romances, introductory to a series of Criticisms on the Living Novelists—Mackenzie, The Author of Waverley, Godwin, Maturin, Rymer on Tragedy, Colley Cibber's Apology for his Life, John Dennis's Works, Modern Periodical Literature, On the Genius and Writings of Wordsworth, North's Life of Lord Guilford, Hazlitt's Lectures on the Drama, Wallace's Prospects of Mankind, Nature and Providence, On Pulpit Oratory, Recollections of Lisbon, Lloyd's Poems, Mr Oldaker on Modern Improvements, A Chapter on Time, On the Profession of the Bar, The Wine Cellar, Destruction of the Brunswick Theatre by Fire, First Appearance of Miss Fanny Kemble, On the Intellectual Character of the late Wm. Hazlitt.

***Contents of "Stephen."***

Life of Wilberforce, Life of Whitfield and Froude, D'Aubigne's Reformation, Life and Times of Baxter, Physical Theory of Another Life, The Port Royalists, Ignatius Loyola, Taylor's Edwin the Fair.

"His (Talfourd's) Critical writings manifest on every page a sincere, earnest and sympathizing love of intellectual excellence and moral beauty. The kindliness of temper and tenderness of sentiment with which they are animated, are continually suggesting pleasant thoughts of the author."—*North American Review.*

VII.

## LORD JEFFREY.

## THE CRITICAL WRITINGS OF FRANCIS LORD JEFFREY.

*In One Volume 8vo., with a Portrait.*

From a very able article in the North British Review we extract the following:

"It is a book not to be read only—but studied—it is a vast repository; or rather a system or institute, embracing the whole circle of letters—if we except the exact sciences—and contains within itself, not in a desultory form, but in a well digested scheme, more original conceptions, bold and fearless speculation and just reasoning on all kinds and varieties of subjects than are to be found in any English writer with whom we are acquainted within the present or the last generation. * * * His choice of words is unbounded and his felicity of expression, to the most impalpable shade of discrimination, almost miraculous. Playful, lively, and full of illustration, no subject is so dull or so dry that he cannot invest it with interest, and none so trifling that it cannot acquire dignity or elegance from his pencil. Independently however, of mere style, and apart from the great variety of subjects embraced by his pen, the distinguishing feature of his writings, and that in which he excels his cotemporary reviewers, is the deep vein of practical thought which runs throughout them all."

VIII.

## SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH.

## SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH'S CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE EDINBURGH REVIEW.

***Collected and Edited by his Son.***

In One Volume 8vo., with a Portrait, $1 75.

## MODERN FRENCH ESSAYISTS.

CAREY & HART

Will shortly publish The Critical and Miscellaneous Writings of the most distinguished

FRENCH AUTHORS.

## AUGUSTIN THIERRY.

## THE HISTORICAL ESSAYS,

PUBLISHED UNDER THE TITLE OF "TEN YEARS' HISTORICAL STUDIES

AND

NARRATIVES OF THE MEROVINGIAN ERA, OR SCENES OF THE SIXTH CENTURY."

BY M. AUGUSTIN THIERRY,

Author of "The Conquest of England by the Normans."

*Now Ready. Complete in One Volume.*

PRICE $1 25.

CONTENTS.

HISTORICAL ESSAYS.

Revolutions of England. Conquest of England by the Normans—Struggle between classes of men and opposite interests—Great national reaction. On the character of the Great Men of the Revolution of 1640, The Deists—The Presbyterians—The Independents—The Royalists. On the Restoration of 1660. On the Revolution of 1688. On the National spirit of the Irish. On the Life of Anne Boleyn, wife of Henry the Eighth.

NARRATIVES.

Autobiographical Preface. Preface to the Narratives. The four Sons of Clother the First.—Their Characters—Their Marriages—History of Galeswintha. Consequences of the Murder of Galeswintha.

"Thierry is an author of rare merit.—His productions have acquired an European reputation, and, in the phrase of the day, have exercised a powerful influence upon the science of history. * * In his recent *Recits des Temps Merovingiens*, we have a narrative uniting Walter Scott's liveliness of detail and dramatic effect with the observance of historical truth."—*London Quarterly Review.*

# POETICAL LIBRARY.

## THE POETS AND POETRY OF EUROPE, ENGLAND, AMERICA, Etc.

CAREY & HART have just published in four splendid volumes, beautifully illustrated, and uniform in size with their new edition of "*THE MODERN ESSAYISTS*," *and forming a suitable companion to that delightful series:—*

### THE POETS AND POETRY OF AMERICA:

EMBRACING

**Selections from the Poetical Literature of the United States, from the Time of the Revolution,**

WITH A

*Preliminary Essay on the Progress and Condition of Poetry in this Country, and Biographical and Critical Notices of the most eminent Poets.*

By RUFUS W. GRISWOLD.

EIGHTH EDITION, REVISED AND ENLARGED.

Elegantly bound in Col'd Calf and Morocco. Price $5 00, or in Cloth Gilt, $3 00

"We think in the 500 pages of this beautiful volume, the reader will find nearly all that is worth reading in American Poetry."—*Boston Post.*

"Mr. G has done a service to our literature which eminently entitles him to the regard and favor of a discerning and impartial public."—*National Intelligencer.*

"No better selection from the poetry of our native bards has ever been made, and no person could do better with the materials than Mr. Griswold has done."—*Boston Transcript.*

### THE POETS AND POETRY OF EUROPE:

WITH

**Biographical Notices and Translations,**

*From the Earliest Period to the Present Time.*

By HENRY W. LONGFELLOW.

In One Large 8vo. Volume, 750 Pages.

Morocco elegant, $5 50, or cloth gilt, $3 75.

Which comprises translations from the following: Anglo-Saxon, Icelandic, Swedish, Dutch, German, French, Italian, Spanish, Portuguese, &c. &c.

"It is the most complete work of the kind in English literature."—*Boston Courier.*

"A more desirable work for the scholar or man of taste has scarcely ever been issued in the United States."—*N. Y. Tribune*

### THE POETS AND POETRY OF ENGLAND IN THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.

By RUFUS W. GRISWOLD.

In One Large 8vo. Volume, with a Splendid Portrait of Byron in the Albanian costume, and six other Illustrations.

*Elegantly bound in Calf and Morocco extra. Price* $5 00; *or in Cloth extra,* $3 00.

Comprising Selections from the following celebrated Poets.

George Crabbe, William Sotheby, Wm. Lisle Bowles, Samuel Rogers, Sir Egerton Brydges, Joanna Baillie, Robert Bloomfield, John H. Frere, Wm. Wordsworth, Sir Walter Scott, James Montgomery, James Hogg, Sam'l T. Coleridge, Robert Southey, W. Savage Landor, John Leyden, Charles Lamb, Thomas Campbell, William Herbert, Sir Humphrey Davy, John H. Merivale, Horace Smith, Thomas Moore, Caleb C. Colton, John Kenyon, Ebenezer Elliott, Reginald Heber, Allan Cunningham, Bernard Barton, Leigh Hunt, Bryan W. Proctor, Henry Kirke White, Lord Byron, Thomas Pringle, William Peter, Rann Kennedy, John Wilson, J. Sheridan Knowles, Henry H. Milman, John Keble, Charles Wolfe, Percy B. Shelley, Felicia Hemans, Sergeant Talfourd, John Keats, T. Haynes Bayly, George Croly, Wm. Motherwell, Robert Pollok, Thomas Hood, T. B. Macaulay, D. M. Moir, Edward Moxon, Mrs. Norton, John Sterling, Mrs McLean, (L. E. L.) Charles Swain, Sir E. L. Bulwer, Henry Taylor, T. K. Hervey, Elizabeth B. Barrett, Winthrop M. Praed, Alfred Tennyson, George Darley, Thomas Wade, Robert Browning, Richard Henry Horne, Frances Kemble, R. Monekton Milnes, P. J. Bailey, Henry Alford, Eliza Cook, B. Simmons, F. W. Faber, Caroline L. Bowles, &c., &c.

### THE POETS AND POETRY OF THE ANCIENTS.

BY WILLIAM PETER A.M.

*Comprising Translations and Specimens of*

THE POETS OF GREECE & ROME;

WITH AN ELEGANT ENGRAVED VIEW OF THE COLISEUM AT ROME.

SECOND EDITION, JUST READY.

Cloth extra, price $3 00; or elegantly bound by Samuel Moore in Turkey morocco. *Price* $5 00.

# ELEGANTLY ILLUSTRATED POETICAL WORKS.

I.

## LONGFELLOW'S
## POETICAL WORKS.

WITH ELEVEN SUPERB ENGRAVINGS,

*From Original Designs by Huntingdon,*

BY AMERICAN ARTISTS,

And elegantly printed on fine vellum paper.

FIFTH EDITION, COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME OCTAVO

Price $5 00 bound in scarlet, gilt edges; or $7 00 bound in Turkey morocco, by S. Moore.

"This is the very luxury of literature—Longfellow's charming poems presented in a form of unsurpassed beauty."—*Neal's Gazette.*

II.

## THE LADY OF THE LAKE.

WITH TEN FINE STEEL ENGRAVINGS, FROM ORIGINAL DESIGNS,

EXPRESSLY FOR THIS EDITION,

***By H. Corbould & Kenney Meadows.***

Elegantly printed from new type, on fine paper.

SECOND EDITION, COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME OCTAVO.

*Price $5 00 bound in scarlet, gilt edges; or elegantly bound by S. Moore in Turkey morocco, $7 00.*

"The 'getting up' of this edition is creditable in the highest degree to the publishers and the fine arts of the country. The paper, binding, and the engravings are all of the very best kind."—*Inquirer and Courier.*

III.

## MOORE'S LALLA ROOKH.

ILLUSTRATED BY THIRTEEN STEEL ENGRAVINGS,

*Executed by the most Celebrated Artists.*

Beautifully printed on fine white paper.

THIRD EDITION, COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME OCTAVO.

*Price $5 00 bound in scarlet, gilt edges; or elegantly bound by S. Moore in calf or Turkey morocco, $7 00.*

"How much more impressive must be its perusal from the magnificent volume just issued by Carey & Hart, of this city, in 'Annual' style, its snowy leaves printed in the perfection of the art, and the matter illustrated by masters of the pencil and graver."—*Saturday Courier.*

IV.

## BRYANT'S POEMS.

ILLUSTRATED BY TWENTY SUPERB ENGRAVINGS,

From Designs by E. Leutze, expressly for this Volume,

ENGRAVED BY AMERICAN ARTISTS,

And printed on fine vellum paper.

COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME 8vo.

**Third Edition.** **(Just Ready.)**

*Price $5 00 bound in scarlet, gilt edges; or beautifully bound by S. Moore in calf or Turkey morocco, $7 00.*

"This is really a splendid book, and one of the most magnificent of Carey & Hart's collection of 'The Illustrated Poets.'"
*U. S. Gazette.*

V.

## WILLIS'S
## POETICAL WORKS.

**(Just Ready.)**

ILLUSTRATED FROM ORIGINAL DESIGNS BY E LEUTZE,

*And elegantly Engraved by American Artists,*

IN A STYLE

Equal, if not superior, to Bryant, Longfellow, Scott, or Moore's Poems.

To which are added several New Poems,

WRITTEN EXPRESSLY FOR THIS VOLUME.

*Price $5 00 bound in scarlet, gilt edges; or beautifully bound by S. Moore in calf or Turkey morocco, $7 00.*

VI.

## CHILDE HAROLD.

A ROMAUNT.

BY LORD BYRON

Superbly Illustrated with twelve elegant steel engravings,

EXECUTED BY AMERICAN ARTISTS.

From Designs in Murray's magnificent London Edition.

BEAUTIFULLY PRINTED ON FINE PAPER WITH LARGE TYPE.

*Price $3 50 bound in blue, with illuminated sides and gilt edges; or elegantly bound in Turkey morocco, $5 00.*

## ILLUSTRATED MEDICAL LIBRARY.

CAREY & HART have recently published the following valuable Medical and Surgical works, superbly illustrated—to which they beg leave to call the attention of the profession. This splendid series now forms FIVE ROYAL QUARTO VOLUMES, containing FOUR HUNDRED AND THIRTY QUARTO PLATES, beautifully executed; and the price at which they are offered is infinitely less than any similar works have heretofore been published.

# QUAIN'S ANATOMICAL PLATES,

## PANCOAST'S OPERATIVE SURGERY,

## MOREAU'S GREAT WORK ON MIDWIFERY,

## GODDARD ON THE TEETH,

AND

## RAYER ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN.

---

I.

A SERIES OF

## ANATOMICAL PLATES,

With References and Physiological Comments, illustrating the structure of the different parts of the Human Body.

EDITED BY

JONES QUAIN, M. D., AND

W. J. ERASMUS WILSON.

With Notes and Additions by

JOSEPH PANCOAST, M. D.,

Professor of Anatomy in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia.

THIRD AMERICAN EDITION.

The Plates are accompanied by letter-press, containing detailed references to the various objects delineated. But with a view to render them intelligible to a greater number of persons, a running commentary on each plate is given, stating in general terms, and divested, as far as can be, of all technicality, the uses and purposes which the different objects serve in the animal economy.

THE WORK CONSISTS OF THE FOLLOWING DIVISIONS:

THE MUSCLES OF THE HUMAN BODY, *Fifty-one Plates.*

THE VESSELS OF THE HUMAN BODY, *Fifty Plates.*

THE NERVES OF THE HUMAN BODY, *Thirty-eight Plates.*

THE VISCERA OF THE HUMAN BODY, including the Organs of Digestion, Respiration, Secretion and Excretion, *Thirty-two Plates.*

THE BONES AND LIGAMENTS, *Thirty Plates.*

*Complete in One Royal Quarto Volume of nearly 500 pages, and 200 plates, comprising nearly 700 separate illustrations. Being the only complete system of Anatomical Plates, on a large scale, ever published in America.*

**Price only $15, cloth gilt, or $30 colored after nature.**

---

II.

## OPERATIVE SURGERY;

OR,

A DESCRIPTION AND DEMONSTRATION OF THE VARIOUS PROCESSES OF THE ART;

INCLUDING ALL THE NEW OPERATIONS, AND EXHIBITING THE STATE OF SURGICAL SCIENCE IN ITS PRESENT ADVANCED CONDITION.

BY JOSEPH PANCOAST, M. D.,

Professor of General, Descriptive and Surgical Anatomy in Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

*Complete in One Royal 4to. Volume of 380 pages of letterpress description and eighty large 4to. plates, comprising 486 Illustrations, and being the only complete work on the subject in the English Language. Price, full bound in cloth, only $10.*

Second Edition, Improved.

"This excellent work is constructed on the model of the French Surgical Works by Velpeau and Malgaigne; and, so far as the English language is concerned, we are

proud as an American to say that, OF ITS KIND IT HAS NO SUPERIOR."—*New York Journal of Medicine.*

"For this beautiful volume, the student and practitioner of Surgery will feel grateful to the ability and industry of Prof Pancoast. The drawing and execution of the plates are splendid examples of American art, and do credit to Messrs. Cichowski and Duval, while the description is no less creditable to the author. We have examined the book with care, and feel great pleasure in declaring that, in our opinion, it is a most valuable addition to the surgical literature of the United States. It was a happy idea to illustrate this department of surgery, as it renders perfectly clear what the very best verbal description often leaves obscure, and is, to some extent, a substitute for witnessing operations. To those practitioners especially, who are called upon occasionally, only, to perform operations, we are not acquainted with any volume better calculated for reference prior to using the knife. There are similar works published in Europe, but they are much more expensive, without being superior in point of usefulness to the very cheap volume before us.

"All the modern operations for the cure of squinting, club-foot, and the replacing lost parts and repairing deformities from partial destruction of the nose, &c., are very clearly explained and prettily illustrated. It is questionable whether anything on this subject can be better adapted to its purpose, than Pancoast's Operative Surgery."—*Saturday Courier.*

III.

## GODDARD ON THE TEETH.

THE

ANATOMY, PHYSIOLOGY, AND DISEASES

OF THE

**TEETH AND GUMS,**

WITH THE MOST APPROVED METHODS OF TREATMENT, INCLUDING OPERATIONS, AND A GENERAL ACCOUNT OF THE METHOD OF MAKING AND SETTING

**Artificial Teeth.**

BY PAUL BECK GODDARD, M. D.,

Professor of Anatomy and Histology in the Franklin College of Philadelphia.

In One 4to. Volume, illustrated by 30 beautifully executed Plates, each containing Numerous Figures, handsomely bound in cloth.

Price Six Dollars.

*Uniform with "Quain's Anatomy," "Pancoast's Surgery," and "Moreau's Midwifery."*

"We do not possess a modern work on Dental Surgery, written by a British Author, which equals that of Dr. Goddard.—One reason for this may arise from the circumstance, that the learned author is a practical anatomist, whose knowledge is on a level with the modern discoveries, and who has himself authenticated the latest researches into the minute anatomy of the dental structure. It is quite apparent that such knowledge must prove of immense value in enabling any one to arrive at just conclusions relative to the diseases of the teeth; and it is chiefly to be attributed to the want of such knowledge that most writers on Dental Surgery have erred so much relative to the causes and nature of these diseases. The work may confidently be recommended, as containing the *best and most approved methods of performing all the operations connected with Dental Surgery.*

"We cannot close our remarks without adverting to the thirty very beautiful lithographs which illustrate the text. They render it quite impossible to misunderstand the author, and afford a very favorable example of the advanced state of the Art on the American Continent."—*Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal*, 1844.

IV.

MOREAU'S

## Great Work on Midwifery

A PRACTICAL TREATISE

EXHIBITING THE PRESENT ADVANCED STATE OF THE SCIENCE.

BY F. G. MOREAU.

Translated from the French

BY T. FOREST BETTON, M. D.,

AND EDITED

BY PAUL BECK GODDARD, M. D.

The whole illustrated by

***Eighty Splendid Quarto Plates,***

WHICH ARE EITHER

**The Size of Life,**

OR EXACTLY HALF THE SIZE.

Upon which the first artists have been employed, and which are fully equal, if not superior, to the original, and the publishers can safely pronounce it

THE MOST SPLENDID WORK ON MIDWIFERY EVER PUBLISHED.

*Now complete in one large 4to. volume, of the size of "Quain's Anatomy," "Pancoast's Surgery," and "Goddard on the Teeth."*

**Price TEN DOLLARS, full bound in cloth**

"The work of Professor Moreau is a treasure of Obstetrical Science and Prac-

tice, and the American edition of it an elegant specimen of the arts."—*Medical Examiner, August*, 1844.

"A splendid quarto, containing eighty lithographic plates, true to the life, has been some weeks before us—but we are groping our way through a mass of new works, with a full expectation of soon doing justice to the merits of this elaborate and truly beautiful work."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

"Moreau's treatise is another valuable work upon the science of Midwifery, with eighty of the most splendid lithographic plates we have ever seen. THESE ILLUSTRATIONS ARE ENGRAVED WITH SO MUCH BEAUTY AND ACCURACY, AND UPON SO LARGE A SCALE, that they cannot fail to present to the eye the precise relation of the fœtus and of the parts engaged in labor, under every condition and circumstance, from the commencement of the state of natural parturition, to the most difficult and complicated labor. The profession are greatly indebted to French industry in pathological and special anatomy for the continued advance in the science of Obstetrics; and the work before us may be regarded as the completion of all that has accumulated in this department of medical science, greatly enhanced in value by many valuable original suggestions, to the proper arrangement of which the author has devoted a great amount of labor. The translation is faithfully and elegantly done, and the work will be a valuable addition to the medical literature of our country."—*New York Journal of Medicine.*

---

V.

A THEORETICAL
AND
PRACTICAL TREATISE
ON THE
# DISEASES OF THE SKIN,
BY P. RAYER, M. D.

Physician to La Charité Hospital.

From the Second Edition, entirely remodeled. With Notes and other Additions,

BY JOHN BELL, M. D.

Fellow of the College of Physicians of Philadelphia, Member of the American Philosophical Society, and of the Gengofili Society of Florence, and Editor of Bell and Stokes' Practice of Medicine, &c. &c.

*In One Royal 4to. Volume.*

With Forty Beautifully Colored Plates,

COMPRISING FOUR HUNDRED SEPARATE ILLUSTRATIONS,

Carefully Colored from Nature, and 450 pages of Letterpress.

Handsomely bound in Cloth Gilt. Price $15 00.

*Opinions of the Press.*

"We take leave of our author with the declaration that his work is a monument of the most extraordinary industry. We have no hesitation in adding that it is the best book we possess in any language on the subject; and that should any of our readers desire to sail over the unbounded sea of letterpress formed of the history and pathology of the diseases of the cutaneous surface, M. Rayer should be his pilot."

OF THE PLATES.—"Considered in this respect, but more especially in reference to the number of illustrations of the general species and varieties of such order which it contains, this Atlas far surpasses any that has yet appeared. *ON THE WHOLE RAYER'S ATLAS MAY CONSCIENTIOUSLY BE SAID TO CONTAIN THE MOST COMPLETE SERIES OF ILLUSTRATIONS OF CUTANEOUS DISEASES HITHERTO PUBLISHED, AND IS, BESIDES,* not only cheaper than any other, but well worth the sum for which it is offered to the profession."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

---

A PRACTICAL TREATISE
ON THE
# DISEASES OF THE TESTIS,
AND OF THE
## SPERMATIC CORD AND SCROTUM,
BY J. B. CURLING.

EDITED BY P. B. GODDARD, M. D.,

With fifty-four Illustrations, engraved on Wood by Gilbert; and printed on large type and fine paper.

***Price* $3 00.**

"We have another instance of it in the work of Mr. Curling, a diligent laborer, who has carefully collected every fact within his reach, relative to the diseases of the Testis and Spermatic Cord, PRODUCING A VOLUME THAT MAY FOR MANY YEARS BE THE STANDARD WORK ON THOSE DISEASES. We shall conclude our notice with an extract relative to a new and promising method of treating varicose veins, and take leave of the volume by warmly recommending that it be added to the library of every surgeon"—*London Lancet, August*, 1843.

"A work on these diseases, not only superior to any yet published, but which we imagine, is not likely to be soon superseded by a better."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

---

A TREATISE
ON THE
## DISEASES AND INJURIES
OF THE
# LARYNX AND TRACHEA.
BY FREDERICK RYLAND.

*Complete in one volume, 8vo., bound.*

PRINCIPLES

AND

# PRACTICE OF MEDICINE.

BY JOHN ELLIOTSON, M.D., F.R.S.

Complete in One Vol. of 1050 pages.

Price Three Dollars and Fifty Cents.

WITH NOTES AND ADDITIONS, ADAPTING IT TO THE UNITED STATES.

BY THOMAS STEWARDSON, M. D.,

Physician to the Pennsylvania Hospital.

The American Editor has introduced entirely new articles upon

**Remittent Fever, and Yellow Fever,**

As well as considerable additions to the article on Continued Fever.

"Under such circumstances we cannot but congratulate the profession in this country that it has now been placed within their reach, under the auspices of an editor whose ample experience and especial study of fevers, have enabled him to add several chapters and notes, which materially enhance the usefulness of this treatise. We refer, in particular, to Dr. Stewardson's chapter on Remittent and Yellow Fevers, diseases so prevalent in many sections of this country, and which had received but very cursory notices in the original work. Dr. Stewardson has given an account of Cholera Infantum, a disease peculiar to this country, and which, therefore, really attracts the attention of European writers"—*American Medical Journal, January.* 1844

"Engaged in the preparation of this work, there were four physicians, each one of whose names, where known, is a guarantee that the production is worthy the attention of the whole medical public; and it is only reasonable to infer that their joint labors have furnished a PRACTICE OF MEDICINE as complete as any other extant.—Those who examine the volume will not be disappointed, for it is a very excellent book to read, to refer to, or to study as a text-book. The style is familiar, chaste and succinct; the matter is well arranged, the index (a matter of no small importance) is unexceptionable, and the etymologies of technical words are given in foot notes.—In England, the volume is extensively used as a text-book, and it is fair to anticipate that it will be a favorite among students in the United States. The additions made by Dr. Stewardson, the Physician of the Pennsylvania Hospital, are very valuable; his chapters on remittent and yellow fevers, are more satisfactory than any similar treatise we, at this moment, remember to have seen. He is evidently a man who has carefully added judicious study to no inconsiderable experience, the severe touchstone of theory in medicine, and has enjoyed full opportunity of knowing the correctness of his views."—*Baltimore Patriot.*

# COURSE OF ENGLISH READING;

ADAPTED TO EVERY TASTE AND CAPACITY.

BY THE REV JAMES PYCROFT, B. A.
Trinity College, Oxford.

*Author of "Greek Grammar Practice," "Latin Grammar Practice," &c.*

Price 12½ Cents.

Complete in One Volume.

"A volume which we can conscientiously recommend, as marking out an accurate course of historical and general reading from which a vast acquisition of sound knowledge must result. The arrangement and system are no less admirable than the selection of authors pointed out for study."—*Literary Gazette.*

"We do not know of a better index than this well-considered little book to a general course of reading. It might, as such, be safely and advantageously put into the hands of all young persons who have finished their education, and are about to take their place in society, or to begin the world."—*Atlas.*

## LATIN GRAMMAR PRACTICE.

In Three Parts: 1. Lessons of Vocabulary of all the Words in "Valpy's Cæsar," arranged according to roots, terminations, and other peculiarities; 2. Construing Lessons corresponding with Part I., exemplifying Latin Accidence and Syntax, and illustrating Roman History; 3. Easy English Exercises, corresponding with the Lessons, and formed only of the Words of Parts I. and II.; also exemplifying Latin Accidence and Syntax.

BY THE REV. JAMES PYCROFT, B. A
In One Vol. 12mo. Price 50 Cents.

"Mr. Pycroft's plan is a good one, and well calculated to aid the pupil, and to supersede, with the utmost safety, so far as it goes, the endless labor of the Lexicon and Dictionary."—*Atlas.*

## GREEK GRAMMAR PRACTICE,

IN THREE PARTS:

1. Lessons of Vocabulary of more than Two Thousand Words from Xenophon's "Anabasis," arranged according to roots, terminations and other peculiarities; 2. Construing Lessons corresponding with those of Part I., exemplifying Greek Accidence and Syntax; also the greater part of the "Anabasis." Book I.; 3. Easy English Exercises, corresponding with the Lessons, and formed only of the Words of Parts I. and II., also exemplifying both Accidence and Syntax.

BY THE REV. JAMES PYCROFT, B. A.,
*In One Vol. 12mo.* 50 Cents.

"The plan is excellent, and will tend greatly to facilitate the acquisition of the two languages. By diligent practice in these lessons and vocabularies, the pupil becomes progressively master of all the difficulties that obstruct his early progress, and gradually attains to a well-grounded knowledge, and consequent relish, of the beauties of the Greek and Latin idioms."—*John Bull.*

# LIST OF BOOKS

PUBLISHED BY

# CAREY & HART,

126 CHESTNUT STREET,

PHILADELPHIA.

PRICES.

American Comedies, by James K. Paulding, and William Irving Paulding, 1 vol. 12mo. boards.....75

Achievements of the Knights of Malta, 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, complete.....1 25

ALISON'S MISCELLANIES, 1 vol. 8vo. fine paper. full cloth, with a portrait.1 25

American Flower Garden Directory, by Buist, new edition, 1 vol. 12mo. full cloth.....1 25

Aunt Patty's Scrap Bag, by Caroline Lee Hentz, with illustrations by Darley. 1 vol. 12mo. cloth.....75

Big Bear of Arkansas, with 10 illustrations by Darley, 1 vol. cloth.....75

Brougham's Lives of Voltaire, Rousseau, &c., 2 vols. 12mo. cloth.....1 50

BRYANT'S POEMS, royal 8vo. 20 superb plates, cloth, extra. gilt edge...5 00
do. morocco and calf super extra.7 00

BYRON'S WORKS, a new and beautiful edition, in 4 vols. 12mo. plates, cloth, gilt.....4 00
do. do. cloth backs.....3 50
do. do. Turkey morocco backs and corners.....5 00

BYRON'S LIFE, LETTERS AND JOURNALS, by Moore, complete in 2 vols. uniform with his Works. cloth, gilt..2 00

British Poets, edited by Robert Walsh, 50 vols. 18mo. 1st and 2d series, complete—50 vols. boards.....25 00

Same work, vols. 26 to 50 folded. (can be had separate to complete sets,).....10 00

Butler's (Mrs.) Poems, 1 vol. 12mo. fancy covers.....62

BACON'S (LORD) WORKS, edited by Basil Montagu, 3 vols. royal 8vo. cloth, reduced to.....7 50

Beranger's Songs and Poems, fancy boards.....75
do. morocco, and calf extra....2 00

Bayly's (T. Haynes) Songs and Ballads.90
do. do. do. calf extra..2 25

Buist on the Culture of the Rose, 12mo. cloth.....75

Beaumont's Experiment, 1 vol. 8vo. boards.....75

Bolmar's Levisac's French Grammar, 12mo. new edition, much improved, bound.....1 00

BOLINGBROKE'S (LORD) WORKS, complete in 4 vols. 8vo. cloth extra, reduced to..6 00

Burney Papers, by Madame D'Arblay, 7 parts, 8vo. each part.....1 00
do. do. vol. 1, cloth, gilt.....3 00



PRICES.

Burney Papers, by Madame D'Arblay, vol. 2, cloth gilt.....3 00

Border Beagles, a Novel, 2 vols.....75

British Essayists, comprising "Macaulay," "Alison," "Sydney Smith," "Wilson," "Carlyle." "Jeffrey." "Talfourd," "Stephen," and "Mackintosh's Miscellanies," in 8 vols. 8vo. cloth.....12 00
do. do. sheep, library style..14 00
do. do. colored calf backs..16 00

Beauties of the Court of Charles the Second, by Mrs. Jameson, cloth back, reduced to.....1 00

Carlyle's Miscellanies, complete, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt, with a portrait, just published.....1 75

Cooper's Lives of distinguished American Naval Officers. 2 vols, 12mo. cloth..1 50

Chronicles of Pineville, cloth, gilt, 12 engravings.....75

Cranch's Poems, 1 vol. boards.....62

Charm, (The.) an Annual for 1848....7 50

Christmas Carol, illustrated, cloth, gilt..62

Curling on the Testis, with 54 fine wood cuts. 8vo. bound.....3 00

Carey's Library of Choice Literature, in two volumes, imperial 8vo. morocco backs.....1 75

Charles O'Malley, the Irish Dragoon, with 20 plates, 8vo. full cloth, reduced to..1 25

Collins's Miscellanies, one volume, 12mo. cloth.....75

Cowper's Task and other Poems, with 10 steel engravings, superbly bound in calf extra.....3 00
do. extra cloth. gilt edges.....2 00

Cerebro-Spinal Axis of Man, on rollers.....2 00

Cooper on Spermatic Cord, 8vo. bound 1 50

Comic Blackstone, complete in 1 vol. 12mo. cloth.....75

CHILDE HAROLD, by Lord Byron, with 12 beautiful illustrations, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, extra gilt edges.....3 50
do. do. Turkey morocco....4 50

D'Israeli's Novels, complete, 1 vol. royal 8vo. full cloth. reduced to.....2 00

Dictionary of Civil Engineering, by Cressy, 1 vol. royal 8vo. (in press).....5 00

Dunlap's History of Fiction, 2 vols. royal 12mo. cloth. reduced to.....1 75

Elliotson and Stewardson's Practice of Medicine, in 1 vol. 8vo. 1050pp. bound..3 50

Encyclopedia of Chemistry, by J. C. Booth, (now publishing in parts at 25 cents each,) to be completed in 20 parts.

Edward the Black Prince, by G.P.R.James. in 2 vols. cloth, 800 pp. reduced to··1 50
Floral Offering; a Token of Friendship, edited by Frances S. Osgood, illustrated with 10 elegantly coloured Groups of Flowers, 4to. extra gilt edges·····4 50
Flying Dutchman. 2 vols. 12mo·····75
FRENCH DICTIONARY, by Fleming and Tibbins, 1 vol. royal 8vo. extra bound, sp. raised bands·····4 00
do. do. 2 vols. do do.····4 50
French Dictionary, by Fleming and Tibbins, abridged for schools, 1 vol. royal 18mo.·····1 25
Francia's Reign of Terror, being a sequel to Four Years in Paraguay, 2 vols. cloth, reduced to·····1 00
Fisher's Photogenic Manipulations, 1 vol. cloth·····62
Froissart Ballads, and other Poems, by P. Pendleton Cooke·····75
Generals (The) of the American Revolution, 2 vols. 12mo. cloth, gilt·····2 50
Guide to Workers in Metals and Stone, by Thomas U. Walter, and J. Jay Smith, 4 parts 4to. each·····2 50
Goddard on the Teeth, 1 vol. 4to. with 30 plates, full cloth, gilt·····6 00
Gooch's Midwifery, 1 vol. 8vo. bound·1 50
Gooch on Females and Children, 8vo·1 50
Green on the Skin, 8vo. cloth·····1 25
Guthrie on Fractures, &c., 1 vol. bound 1 50
Granville on Counter Irritation, &c., one vol.·····1 50
GREGORY'S MATHEMATICS for Practical Men, adapted to the Pursuits of Surveyors, Architects, Mechanics and Civil Engineers, 1 vol. 8vo. plates, 2d edition, bound·····1 75
George St. George Julian, the Prince, 10 plates, in 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt·····1 50
Gems of the Poets, by S. C. Hall, one vol.·····1 00
Genius and Wisdom of Shakspeare, 1 vol.·····1 00
History of the Bastile and of its Principal Captives, 1 vol. 16mo. cloth·····75
History of the Conquest of Peru by the Spaniards, 1 vol. 16mo. cloth·····75
Health and Beauty, 1 vol. 18mo.·····50
Howitt's Rural Life of England, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, with a plate, reduced to·····2 00
Howitt's Visits to Remarkable Places, 2 vols. 8vo. cloth, gilt, reduced to·····3 50
Howitt's Book of the Seasons, cloth, gilt1 00
Howitt's Student Life of Germany, 8vo.1 50
Howitt's Travels in Germany, &c., one vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt·····1 25
Harry Lorrequer, with 12 plates, cloth, gilt·····1 25
Interpretations of Flora, with coloured illustrations, 1 vol. 12mo. cloth, gilt, (in press.)
Italian and English Phrases, morocco backs·····37
do. do. do. Stories, 12mo.····50
do. do. do. Dialogues, 18mo.··37
Idler in Italy, by Lady Blessington, in two vols.·····1 00
Idler in France, 2 vols. cloth, gilt····1 00
Jack Hinton, the Guardsman, 1 vol. 8vo. with 20 plates, cloth, gilt·····1 25
Jack Ashore, 2 vols. 12mo.·····75
Johnson's Farmer's Cyclopedia, and Dictionary of Rural Affairs, with Engravings, from the last London edition, with numerous additions relative to this country, by Gouverneur Emerson, royal 8vo. 1156 pp. 17 plates, full bound, raised bands, reduced to·····3 00
Johnsoniana, with plates, reduced to··1 50
Jeffrey's Miscellanies, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt·····2 00
Kohl's Travels in Russia, Austria, Scotland, England, and Wales, 1 vol. cloth, gilt·····1 25
Kramer on the Ear, 1 vol. 8vo. bound·1 25
Life of General Wayne, with engravings of Battles, &c. &c., 1 vol. 12mo. (in press.)
LESLIE'S (MISS) LADY'S RECEIPT BOOK, containing numerous Receipts for Cooking, Pastry, Cakes, &c. &c., not contained in her "Complete Cookery" or other works, 1 vol. 12mo. just ready, (an entirely new work)·····1 00
LESLIE'S (MISS) HOUSE BOOK, or Manual of Domestic Economy; being a Companion to the "Complete System of Cookery," 1 vol. 12mo. bound, new edition·····1 00
LESLIE'S (MISS) COMPLETE SYSTEM OF COOKERY, new edition, with an Appendix, containing new receipts·1 00
Life of Richard III., by Miss Halsted, 8vo. cloth·····1 50
Lives of the Queens of France, 12mo. cloth, gilt, uniform with "Queens of England." each·····1 00
LONGFELLOW'S POETICAL WORKS, royal 8vo. 11 superb plates, similar to the edition of "Lady of the Lake," cloth, gilt edges, 4th edition·····5 00
do. do. calf or morocco extra·7 00
LADY OF THE LAKE, royal 8vo. illustrated by 10 superb plates, similar to the edition of "Lalla Rookh," cloth, gilt edges·····5 00
do. do. calf or morocco extra·7 00
LALLA ROOKH, royal 8vo. 13 plates, cloth, gilt·····5 00
do. do. calf or morocco extra·7 00
Literary Souvenir, 1844, reduced to···1 00
do. do. 1845. do.·····1 00
Lardner on the Steam Engine, 1 vol.··1 50
Landon, (Miss,) Works of, in Prose and Verse, 1 vol. royal 8vo. full cloth, reduced to·····2 00
Life of Lord Eldon, by Horace Twiss, in two vols. 8vo. cloth·····3 50
Lives of the Old English Dramatists, by Leigh Hunt, Thomas Campbell, Geo. Darley, Wm. Gifford, &c. 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, gilt·····1 25
Life of Addison, by Lucy Aikin, 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, gilt·····75
Life of General Montgomery, (in press.)
Life of General Morgan, (in press.)
Laing's Notes of a Traveller, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth·····1 75
Marryat 's Diary of America, 1st series, cloth, 2 vols. in 1, reduced to·····75
do. do. do. 2d series, do.····50
M'Culloch's Commercial Dictionary, new edition, corrected by Professor Vethake, 2 vols. 8vo., much improved, cloth, gilt, reduced to·····7 50

M'Culloch's Commercial Dictionary, new edition, corrected by Professor Vethake. 2 vols. 8vo., much improved, library sheep, reduced to.....8 00
Modern Chivalry, or Adventures of Capt. Farrago and Teague O'Regan, 1 vol. 12mo., with illustrations by Darley, cloth or sheep.....1 00
Mackintosh's (Sir James) Miscellanies, in 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, with a portrait.....1 75
Montholon's Captivity of Napoleon, 1 vol. 8vo.....2 50
MOREAU'S MIDWIFERY, with 80 quarto plates, translated from the French by Dr. Betton, and edited by Dr. Goddard, 1 vol. royal 4to. a superb work, cloth, extra.....10 00
do. do. sheep.....11 00
do. do. coloured plates....20 00
Morfit's Chemistry applied to the Manufacture of Soap and Candles.....5 00
Morfit's Practical Treatise on the Manufacture of Perfumery, Fancy Soaps, &c., 1 vol. 12mo. 31 engravings, cloth....1 00
Memoirs of the Duchess of St. Albans, in 2 vols.....75
Memoirs of Count Grammont, 1 vol. 8vo.....1 25
Memoirs (Secret) of the Empress Josephine, by Mlle. La Normand, 2 vols. (in press.)
Memoirs of Madam Malibran, 2 vols. cloth.....1 00
Memoirs and Comic Miscellanies of James Smith, one of the authors of "Rejected Addresses," 2 vols. reduced to.....1 50
Moore's (Thomas) Works, a new edition, comprising the 10 vols., London edition, in 1 vol. 16mo. diamond type, with a portrait of the author, cloth, gilt, reduced to.1 75
do. do. morocco, super extra.3 00
MACAULAY'S MISCELLANIES, 5 vols. fine edition, large type, full cloth....5 00
do. do. cheap edition, complete in 1 vol. cloth backs.....1 25
do do. 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, fine edition.....2 00
Miller's Rural Sketches, cloth, gilt....1 00
Magendie's Formulary, full bound.....50
Medico-Chirurgical Transactions, cloth backs, edited by Dr. Hays.....1 00
Mayo's Pathology, 1 vol. 8vo. bound..2 00
Montgomery on Pregnancy, 8vo. bound1 50
Morris's Travels in Egypt, Arabia Petrea, &c. 2 vols plates, cloth, gilt.....1 50
Mysteries of the Back-woods, by the author of "Tom Owen, the Bee Hunter." illustrations by Darley, cloth, gilt.....75
My Shooting Box, by Frank Forrester, plates, cloth, gilt.....75
Military and Naval Annual for 1848..3 50
North's Specimens of the British Critics, by Professor Wilson, 1 vol. 12mo. cloth.....1 00
Nugent's French and English Dictionary, sheep.....50
Noctes Ambrosianæ, by Professor Wilson, uniform size with "Macaulay's Miscellanies," each vol. nearly 500 pages, cloth, gilt.....4 00
Napier's History of the Peninsular War, with 55 engravings, 4 vols. 8vo. cloth, gilt.....6 50
New Timon, a Poetical Romance of London, 1 vol. 12mo. boards..... 75
Noel et Chapsal's French Grammar, new edition, 12mo. bound, reduced to.....75
Novelist's Library, 1 vol. cloth, gilt....1 25
Offering of Beauty, an Annual for 1848.4 50
Our Army on the Rio Grande, with the Official Reports of The Battles, by T. B. Thorpe, with 26 illustrations, 1 vol. 16mo. cloth.....1 00
Our Army at Monterey, by T. B. Thorpe. 1 vol. 16mo. cloth.....75
Outline History of England, 18mo. half bound.....25
do. do. of America, do.....25
do. do. of Greece, do.....25
do. do. of Rome, do.....25
Outlines of Astronomy, plates, do.....25
do. Philosophy, do. do.....25
do. Botany, do. do.....25
PANCOAST'S OPERATIVE SURGERY, 1 vol. 4to. with 80 elegant plates, 2d edition, cloth, extra.....10 00
do. do. sheep, raised bands..11 00
do. do. coloured plates.....20 00
PATRICK, LOWTH, AND WHITBY'S COMMENTARIES on the Old and New Testament, complete in 4 vols. imperial 8vo. cloth.....15 00
do. do. sheep.....16 50
do. morocco backs, elegant.20 00
Poetical Works of L. E. L. 8vo. cloth.1 00
do. do. library style, do..1 25
do. do. royal 8vo, fine edition, embossed cloth, reduced to.....2 50
Pericles and Aspasia, 2 vols. cloth....2 00
Pickings from the Portfolio of the Reporter of the New Orleans Picayune, with plates, cloth, gilt.....75
Plan of Philadelphia, coloured, P. B. Form.....50
Pretension, a Novel, by Miss Stickney, in 2 vols. with an engraving.....75
Poor Jack, a Novel, by Marryat, 2 vols. 8vo. .....75
POETS AND POETRY OF AMERICA, by R. W. Griswold, new edition, with 7 steel engravings, cloth, gilt.....3 00
do. do. cloth, extra, gilt edges 3 50
do. do. morocco, super extra.5 00
POETS AND POETRY OF ENGLAND, by R. W. Griswold, with 7 engravings, royal 8vo. new edition, cloth, gilt, reduced to.....3 00
do. do. cloth, extra, gilt edges 3 50
do. do. morocco, super extra.5 00
POETS AND POETRY OF FRANCE, SPAIN, ITALY, GERMANY, &c., by H. W. Longfellow, with engravings, uniform with "Poets and Poetry of America," 3d edition, cloth, extra.....3 75
do. do. cloth, extra, gilt edges.4 50
do. do. morocco, super extra.5 00
POETS AND POETRY OF THE ANCIENTS, by William Peter, M. A., with engravings, uniform with the "Poets and Poetry of America," cloth, extra....3 00
do. do. cloth, extra, gilt edges 3 50
do. do. morocco, super extra.5 00
PROSE AND PROSE WRITERS OF AMERICA, by R. W. Griswold, plates, cloth, gilt.....3 75
do. do. do. gilt edges..4 50

Prose and Prose Writers of America, by R.W.Griswold, plates, mor'co.. ex.··5 50
PROSE AND PROSE WRITERS OF GERMANY, by Professor Hedge, cloth, gilt, with portraits·····3 75
do. do. do. gilt edges····4 50
do. do. do.·····5 50
Prose and Prose Writers of Europe, (in press.)
Pritchard on Insanity, 1 vol. 8vo. bound 1 50
Philip (Wilson) on Chronic Diseases, 8vo.·····1 00
Parker on the Stomach and Syphilis, 8vo.·····1 50
Pycroft's Greek Grammar Practice, half bound·····37
do. Latin do. half bound··38
QUAIN'S ANATOMICAL PLATES, illustrated by 200 elegant quarto plates, 1 vol. royal 4to, 3d edition, cloth, extra, 736 engravings·····15 00
do. do. sheep, raised bands·16 50
do. do. coloured, reduced to·30 00
Quain on the Arteries, 34 coloured plates, cloth·····5 00
do. do. Arteries and Veins, 50 plates, cloth·····7 00
Quiet Husband, a Novel, 2 vols.·····75
Quarter Race in Kentucky, and other Tales, by the editor of the "Big Bear of Arkansas," plates, cloth, gilt ·····75
RAYER ON THE DISEASES OF THE SKIN, edited by John Bell, M. D., with 40 elegantly coloured plates, 1 vol. 4to. cloth·····15 00
do. do. sheep, raised bands··16 00
Richard Hurdis, a Novel, 2 vols.·····75
Rotteck's History of the World, 4 vols. 8vo.·····6 00
Ryland on the Larynx, 8vo. bound····1 50
Roscoe's Lorenzo de Medici, 2 vols. 8vo. cloth, gilt, reduced to·····3 75
Robertson's Four Years in Paraguay, in 2 vols. full cloth·····1 00
RUNDELL'S (MRS.) COOKERY, 1 vol. sheep·····38
Sanderson's American in Paris, 2 vols. 12mo.·····1 50
Shelley's Poetical Works, complete, 22 engravings, 1 vol. post 8vo. London, cloth, extra·····1 25
Sydney Smith's Miscellanies, 3 vols. 12mo. cloth, fine edition·····3 00
do. do. 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt 1 00
Sydney Smith's Sermons, just published, 12mo. cloth, reduced to·····1 00
Scoutetten on Club Foot, &c., 6 plates. bound·····2 00
Solomon's Sermons, 1 vol. cloth, gilt··1 00
Secret Foe, a Novel, by Miss Pickering, 2 vols.·····75
Stephen's Miscellanies, containing "Ignatius Loyola," "Port Royalist," &c.··1 25
SCOTT'S (WALTER) WORKS, complete, with portraits, &c., 10 vols. 8vo. cloth extra·····10 00
do. do. light sheep, do.····12 50
Scott's Poetical Works, the only complete American edition, containing the "Border Minstrelsy," 1 vol. royal 8vo, light sheep·····1 50
Scott's Life of Napoleon, complete in 1 vol. bound·····1 50
Scott's Prose Works, complete in 5 vols. 8vo. embossed cloth, to match the edition of "Waverley Novels," in 5 vols. cloth, gilt·····5 00
Scott's Miscellanies, in 3 vols., uniform with "Macaulay's Miscellanies," cloth, gilt·····3 50
Sol Smith's Theatrical Apprenticeship, with engravings, cloth, gilt·····75
Scenes in the Rocky Mountains, Oregon, California, &c. &c., 1 vol. 12mo. with a map, cloth, gilt·····1 00
Streaks of Squatter Life, by "Solitaire," (John S. Robb,) 1 vol. 12mo. cloth, with plates·····75
Sullivan's Public Characters of the American Revolution, in 1 vol. 8vo.·····2 00
Tam's Fortnight Ramble, by Mackellar, 1 vol. 12mo.·····75
Two Hundred Designs for Cottages and Villas, by T. U. Walter and J. Jay Smith, 4 parts 4to. each·····2 50
THE EVERGREEN, an Annual with 10 engravings on steel, 1 vol. royal 8vo. extra, gilt edges·····3 50
Thierry's Historical Essays and Narratives of the Merovingian Era, 1 vol. 8vo, cloth·····1 25
Tin Trumpet, 2 vols. 12mo. cloth·····1 00
Ten Thousand a Year, 1 vol. 8vo. with 2 illustrations, full cloth, gilt·····1 25
Teale on Neuralgia, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth backs·····50
Trousseau and Belloc on Diseases of the Voice, in 1 vol. 8vo. bound·····1 50
Tom Burke, by the author of "Jack Hinton." 14 plates, cloth. gilt·····1 25
THIERS' FRENCH REVOLUTION, complete, a new edition, with 13 steel engravings, 4 vols. 8vo. embossed cloth, gilt, reduced to·····5 00
Same work, in 2 vols. red cloth, extra, gilt, 13 engravings, fine paper·····3 00
do. do. 2 vols. without plates, half cloth·····1 50
do. do. do. library style···2 25
do. do. do. paper covers··1 25
THIERS' NAPOLEON, 1 vol. 8vo. plates, red cloth, to match "Thiers' Revolution"·····1 50
do. do. vol. 1, cloth backs··1 00
THE GIFT, an Annual; no date, calf, super extra, gilt edges·····2 00
Talfourd and Stephen's Miscellanies, 1 vol. 8vo. cloth, gilt, with a portrait·····1 25
THE DIADEM, a superb Annual, 4to. size, 10 plates, extra gilt edges·····3 50
Tredgold's Carpentry, in 1 vol. 4to. with plates·····3 00
Turner's History of the Anglo-Saxons, in 2 vols. 8vo. full cloth, reduced to····4 50
The Fright, a Novel, 2 vols. cloth backs··75
Velpeau on the Breast, &c. 1 vol. 8vo. bound in leather·····1 50
Venetia, a Novel, by D'Israeli, in cloth backs·····37
Victims of Society, by Lady Blessington·50
Vivian Grey, complete, 1 vol.·····50
Walker's Manipulations in the Scientific Arts, 2 vols, cloth, each·····62
Watson's Annals of Philadelphia, 2 vols. 8vo. cloth, gilt, a new edition·····4 00
do. do. sheep·····4 50

Washington and the Generals of the American Revolution, 2 vols. post 8vo. with 16 portraits, cloth.....2 50
Wilson's Recreations of Christopher North, 1 vol. cloth, with a portrait.....1 00
Ward (Lieut.) on Ordnance and Steam, in 1 vol. 8vo. half cloth, (used in the U. S. Navy,).....2 50
Woman and her Master, by Lady Morgan, 2 vols. full cloth, reduced to.....1 00
Word to Women, by Caroline Fry, 1 vol. cloth.....60
Who shall be Heir, a Novel, 2 vols.....75
Whispers to a Newly Married Pair, 18mo. a new edition, calf, super extra, fine paper.....1 50
WYATT'S HISTORY OF THE KINGS OF FRANCE, by Thos. Wyatt. illustrated by 72 portraits engraved on steel, 1 vol. 16mo. extra gilt edges.....2 00
WAVERLY NOVELS, a new and revised edition, the whole complete in 5 vols. royal 8vo. embossed cloth, reduced to 5 00
do. do. do. scarlet cloth, richly gilt.....6 00
do. do. do. cloth backs.....3 50
do. do. do. paper covers.....2 50
WHITBY AND ARNALD'S COMMENTARIES ON THE NEW TESTAMENT, complete in 1 imperial 8vo. vol. 1200 pp. cloth, extra.....4 50
do. do. sheep, raised bands.5 00

## DUFIEF'S WORKS.

Dufief's Nature Displayed. French, new edition, 2 vols. 8vo. boards.....5 00
Dufief's Nature Displayed, Spanish, in 2 vols. last edition, boards, 8vo.....7 00
Dufief's French and English Dictionary. 1 vol. 8vo. bound.....5 00

## LAW BOOKS.

Stephens's Law of Nisi Prius, Evidences in Civil Actions and Arbitrations and Awards. Edited by Geo. Sharswood, 3 vols. royal 8vo. 3000 pp. law sheep, raised bands.....15 00
Coke upon Littleton, by Thomas, 3 vols. last edition, law sheep.....12 00

## COMMON PRAYERS, &c.

PRAYER-BOOK, 16mo. superb new and elegant edition, calf and morocco, super ex. large type, Psalms and Hymns .2 75
do. do. do. American morocco, extra.....2 25
do. do. do. light sheep, edge rolled.....1 75
do. do. do. royal velvet, with clasps.....9 00
Prayer-Book, 12mo. elegantly bound in calf and morocco, extra gilt edges..2 75
do. do. 18mo. calf and morocco, super extra.....2 25
do. do. do. royal velvet, with clasps.....8 50
do. do. do. American morocco, gilt edge.....1 50
do. do. do. light sheep, edge rolled.....1 00
Prayer-Book, 24mo. calf and morocco, super extra.....2 00
do. do. do. royal velvet, with clasps.....7 50
do. do. do. American morocco, gilt edge.....1 25
do. do. do. light sheep, rolled 75

## CHEAP PUBLICATIONS.

Alison's Miscellanies, 1 vol. 8vo. cheap edition, half cloth.....75
Aunt Patty's Scrap-Bag, by Mrs. Caroline Lee Hentz, paper, 6 engravings.....50
Achievements of the Knights of Malta, in 2 vols, 16mo. paper.....1 00
Bachelor's Own Book, by Cruikshank, with 24 plates, paper covers.....25
Battle of the Factions and other Tales, by Carleton, 1 vol. paper.....25
Beautiful Widow, by T. S. Arthur.....25
Burnes' Travels in Cabool, 8vo. paper..25
Big Bear of Arkansas, with 10 illustrations, by Darley, paper.....50
Bowl of Punch, with 70 plates, paper...50
Brougham's Lives of Voltaire, Rousseau, &c., 2 vols. paper.....1 00
Bevan on the Bee, 35 cuts, paper.....31
Byron's Works, 12 parts, paper, each part.....25
Conquest of California (just ready).....
Chevalier's Mexico before and after the Conquest, paper.....25
Chronicles of the Fleet, paper.....12½
Carey & Hart's Library for the People, printed on fine paper, 7 vols. paper covers, each.....50
Chronicles of Pineville, 12 plates, paper.50
Coningsby, a Novel, by D'Israeli, paper.25
Cruikshank's Table Book, 8vo. paper...25
Charcoal Sketches, with 4 plates, 1 vol. 9th edition, paper.....50
do. do. Second Series.....50
Contarini Fleming, paper.....25
Doniphan's Campaign in New Mexico..50
Drama in Pokerville, by J. M. Field, 1 vol. 8 engravings.....50
Deer-Stalking, by Frank Forester, author of "My Shooting Box," with engravings, (in Press.)
D'Israeli's Novels. 2 vols. paper covers.1 00
Disgrace to the Family, by W. B. Jerrold, in numbers, each.....6¼
Elinor Wyllys, or the Young Folk of Longbridge, edited by Cooper, 2 vols. reduced to.....50
Encyclopedia of Chemistry, to be in twenty parts, each.....25
Fisher's Photogenic Manipulations, 2 parts, paper covers.....50
Francesca Carrara. 1 vol. paper.....25
Gilbert Gurney, 8vo. illustrations, paper.50
George St. George Julian, 10 plates, 4 parts, paper, each.....25
Ghost Stories, with 10 humorous engravings, by Darley, 12mo. paper.....50
Greatest Plague of Life, with plates....37
do. do. do. no plates.....25
Henrietta Temple, 8vo. paper.....25
Heads of the People. 1 vol. 8vo. 8 plates.25
History of the Bastile and of its Principal Captives, paper.....50

History of the Conquest of Peru, paper·50
Harry Lorrequer, paper·····50
Howitt's Rural Life of Germany, 8vo. in 2 parts, with printed covers·····50
Ingoldsby Legends of Mirth and Marvels, with 7 illustrations, by Leech, 1 vol. paper·····50
Ivanhoe, complete in 1 vol. paper·····25
[☞ Any of the "Waverley Novels" can be had separate. Each Novel complete in one volume, at 25 cents.
Jacob Faithful, by Marryat, paper·····25
Jack Hinton, the Guardsman, cheap edition, paper·····31
Jeffrey's Miscellanies, paper·····1 75
Journal of a Vicar, paper·····25
Kitty's Relations, by Miss Leslie·····25
Kohl's Travels in Russia, 2 parts·····50
do. do. Austria, 1 part·····25
do. do. Scotland, 1 part·····25
do. do. England and Wales, in one part·····25
Knight of Gynne, by Dr. Lever, complete·····25
Leslie's (Miss) French Cookery, paper··25
Leslie's Indian Meal Book·····25
Last Year in China, 1 vol. paper·····25
Loiterings of Arthur O'Leary, by "Harry Lorrequer," paper·····31
Life of Brummell, paper·····37
Lieut. Eyre's Military Narrative, paper·25
Lady of the Lake, by Scott, paper·····25
Lives of Celebrated Dramatists, 2 vols. 16mo. paper, each·····50
Life of Addison, by Lucy Aikin, paper··50
Midshipman Easy, paper·····25
Major Jones's Courtship, 1 vol. 12mo. with 13 engravings, paper·····50
Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures·····12
Mrs. Peck's Pudding and other Tales, in 1 vol.·····25
Marryat's Novels, in numbers, each····25
Marryat's Log of a Privateersman, 2 parts, paper·····25
Merton, a Novel, by Theodore Hook, paper·····25
Mansfield Park, by Miss Austen, paper·25
My Shooting Box, by Frank Forester, paper·····50
Mysteries of the Back-woods, by the author of "Tom Owen, the Bee Hunter," illustrations by Darley, paper·····50
Mary De Clifford, a Novel·····25
Modern Chivalry, with 10 illustrations, by Darley, in 2 vols. paper, each·····50
Naval Officer, by Marryat, paper·····25
Nell Gwynne, a Novel, by Ainsworth··25
Newton Forster, by Marryat, paper····25
Our Army on the Rio Grande, 26 illustrations, in 1 vol. 16mo. paper, by T. B. Thorpe·····50
Our Army at Monterey, by T. B. Thorpe 50
O'Donoghue, by Dr. Lever, paper, complete·····25
Only Daughter, a Novel, paper·····25
O'Sullivan's Love, by Carlton·····25
Peter Simple, 1 vol. complete, paper····25
Punch's Comic Blackstone, paper·····50
do. Medical Student, 2 parts·····50
do. Letter Writer·····25
do. Courtship·····25
do. Dorsay Portraits·····12
do. Labours of Hercules·····25
Punch's Mythology·····25
do. Peep into London Society·····25
Pycroft's Course of English Reading, 1 vol. 8vo.·····12
Phil Purcel, by Carleton, 1 vol. paper··25
Phelim O'Toole's Courtship, by Carleton 25
Peter Ploddy and other Oddities, by J. C. Neal, or second series of "Charcoal Sketches," with illustrations by Darley.
Pride and Prejudice, a Novel, by Miss Austen, complete in 1 vol.·····25
Pickings from the Portfolio of the Reporter of the New Orleans Picayune, paper, 8 plates·····50
Patrick, Lowth, and Whitby's Commentaries, paper, 60 parts, each·····25
Quarter Race in Kentucky, and other Tales, by the Editor of the "Big Bear of Arkansas," paper·····50
Rody the Rover, by Carleton·····25
Romance and Reality, 1 vol. paper·····25
Rundell's (Mrs.) Cookery, 1 vol. paper··25
Scenes in the Rocky Mountains, Oregon, Texas, &c. &c., paper·····50
Streaks of Squatter Life, by Solitaire, with illustrations by Darley, paper·····50
Simon Suggs and other Alabama Sketches, with illustrations by Darley, paper···50
St. Patrick's Eve, by Dr. Lever·····6¼
Story of a Feather, by Douglass Jerrold, 1 vol. paper·····25
Sydney Smith's Miscellanies, in paper, cheap·····50
Sol Smith's Theatrical Apprenticeship, paper·····50
Sybil, a Novel, by D'Israeli, paper·····25
Thiers's Napoleon, now publishing in parts, each·····12½
do. do. fine edition, each·····25
The Incognito, a Novel·····25
The Lawyer, 1 vol. 8vo. paper·····25
The Hydropathist Caricatured, 12 plates·25
Ten Thousand a Year, cheap edition, in 1 vol. paper·····50
The Young Duke, paper·····25
The Last Year in China, paper·····25
The King's Own, by Marryat, in 1 vol. paper·····25
The Two Brides, 1 vol. 8vo. paper·····25
Thierry's Historical Essays, 1 vol. 8vo. paper·····1 00
Tupper's Author's Mind, by the author of "Proverbial Philosophy," "Crock of Gold," &c.·····37
Valerie, a Tale, by Captain Marryat···12½
Valentine Vox, 1 vol. illustrated, 8vo···75
do. do. no plates·····50
Venetia, by D'Israeli, paper·····25
Waggaries and Vagaries, by W. E. Burton, Comedian, with original designs by Darley·····50
Walker's Manipulations in the Scientific Arts, in 4 parts, paper covers, each··25
Waste Manures, by Hannam, paper····25
Whewell's Indications of the Creator, paper·····25
Whispers to a Newly Married Pair, paper·····13
Whom to Marry and How to Marry, in numbers, each·····6¼
Wilson's Recreations of Christopher North, cheap edition, half cloth·····75
Wondrous Tale of Alroy, paper·····25

# DUFFY'S LIBRARY OF IRELAND,

## IN UNIFORM VOLUMES.

### Printed in Octavo Size:

### PRICE TWENTY-FIVE CENTS EACH.

---

THE LIBRARY OF IRELAND will consist of a series of volumes, price 25 cents each, well printed, and therefore cheap, and procurable by every one.

These volumes will contain accounts of the great epochs and events of Irish history—Memoirs of the principal GENERALS, STATESMEN AND WRITERS—HISTORICAL AND FAMILIAR FICTIONS, COLLECTIONS OF NATIONAL POETRY, &c. &c.—They will be written with as much care as if the price were as high as has been usual for such works.

Some subjects, not directly national, but of peculiar interest to a rising nation, will be included in the series: such are, MEMOIRS OF GREAT POPULAR LEADERS, REVOLUTIONS, and other controlling events.

THIS SERIES WILL COMPRISE

RODY THE ROVER; OR, THE RIBBONMAN. By William Carleton, Esq., "author of "Traits and Stories of Irish Peasantry," &c.
THE BALLAD POETRY OF IRELAND. Edited by Charles Gavan Duffy, Esq.
LIFE OF HUGH O'NEILL, PRINCE OF ULSTER. By John Mitchel, Esq.
THE REBELLION OF 1798. By M. J. Barry, Esq.
HISTORY OF THE IRISH BRIGADE.
HISTORY OF IRISH MANUFACTURES. By John Gray, Esq., M. D.
HISTORY OF LITERATURE IN IRELAND. By D. F. M'Carthy, Esq.
HISTORY OF THE "GREAT POPISH REBELLION OF 1641." By Charles Gavan Duffy, Esq.
SONGS OF IRELAND; a collection of Songs, with notices of the writers. Edited by M. J. Barry, Esq.
MEMOIRS OF THE IRISH BAR, FROM THE EARLIEST PERIOD TO THE PRESENT TIME. By Sir Colman O'Loghlen, Bart., and John O'Donoghue, Esq., Barristers-at-Law.
THE CONFEDERATION OF KILKENNY. By the Rev. Charles Meehan, C. C.
A HISTORY OF THE IRISH PARLIAMENTS By John Gray, Esq., M. D.
A SERIES OF POPULAR ESSAYS ON IRISH ANTIQUITIES. By John O'Donovan.
A CASKET OF IRISH PEARLS.
LECTURES UPON THE USE AND STUDY OF HISTORY. By William Torrens M'Cullagh, Esq., LL. B.
A HISTORY OF THE UNION.
LIVES OF BRIEN BORU, SARSFIELD, OWEN ROE O'NEILL, SWIFT, FLOOD, and other Eminent Irishmen.
THE ENGLISH INVASION.
THE DANES IN IRELAND.
And various other Historical, Topographical, and Romantic Works on Ireland.

---

Such a series will require an immense circulation to enable the Publisher to continue it; and therefore it is hoped that all persons anxious for Irish education and nationality will interest themselves for its sale.

DUBLIN:

JAMES DUFFY, 23 ANGLESEA STREET.

PHILADELPHIA:

REPRINTED BY CAREY & HART.

Just Ready, Price 50 Cents.

# OUR ARMY AT MONTEREY.

BY THE AUTHOR OF

"OUR ARMY ON THE RIO GRANDE."

**With Engravings and a Large Map.**

"It records the most important events up to the capitulation of Monterey. A thrilling description is given of the three days battle and the storming of Monterey, and the ceremonies attending the surrender. All who wish to obtain authentic information will refer to this book with confidence."—*City Item.*

"The matter for this book has been drawn from the most authentic sources, and it can be depended upon as being a reliable account."—*Inquirer.*

"Mr. Thorpe is a vigorous and picturesque writer, and in this volume he has given us the best account of the battle of Monterey we have yet seen"—*N. Y. Mirror.*

---

Price only 50 Cents.

# OUR ARMY ON THE RIO GRANDE.

**Containing an account of the March of the Army of Occupation, with the particulars of the**

## ERECTION OF FORT BROWN, AND THE BOMBARDMENT.

ALSO ELABORATE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE

**BATTLES OF PALO ALTO & RESACA DE LA PALMA,**

AND THE SURRENDER OF MATAMOROS.

*The whole illustrated by twenty-six engravings drawn from Nature, of the Principal Scenes treated of in the Book, taken on the spot.*

BY T. B. THORPE,

Author of "Tom Owen, the Bee Hunter," "Mysteries of the Backwoods," &c.

In one Volume, about 200 pages, Paper Covers, 50 Cents.

OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.

"This last work of Mr. Thorpe, we think, will contribute more to his literary reputation than any of his previous volumes."—*N. O. Mercury.*

"Most ably written, and is printed and illustrated in the best style."—*Planters' Banner.*

"We feel sure that the reader will be abundantly repaid, not alone in graphic description, but new matters of fact."—*N. Y. Spirit of the Times.*

"Those who have read detached newspaper extracts from 'Our Army on the Rio Grande,' can but poorly appreciate the mass of historical information contained within the pages of this book."—*N. O. Delta.*

"Mr. Thorpe enjoyed the opportunity of personal observation immediately after the exciting scenes of which this work is the record, and gathered ample materials which he has wrought into an interesting and attractive volume."—*N. O. Bee.*

"All our citizens will recollect, that Mr. Thorpe, while editor of the Tropic, visited the scene of the operations of our Army, and made himself familiar with the topography, &c. His letters written at the time gave lively pictures of affairs on the Rio Grande, and Mr. Thorpe, at the same time, gathered ample materials for the book which now lies before us. We do not intend to flatter Mr. Thorpe, but we believe his volume contains more information in regard to the war, down to the surrender of Matamoros, than any other publication which has yet appeared, or is likely to appear for a long while. In addition to the narrative of events, it gives a mass of interesting personal anecdotes, descriptions of the country, traits of Mexican life, &c. &c."—*Picayune.*

Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date: Dec. 2004

PreservationTechnologies
A WORLD LEADER IN PAPER PRESERVATION
111 Thomson Park Drive
Cranberry Township, PA 16066
(724) 779-2111